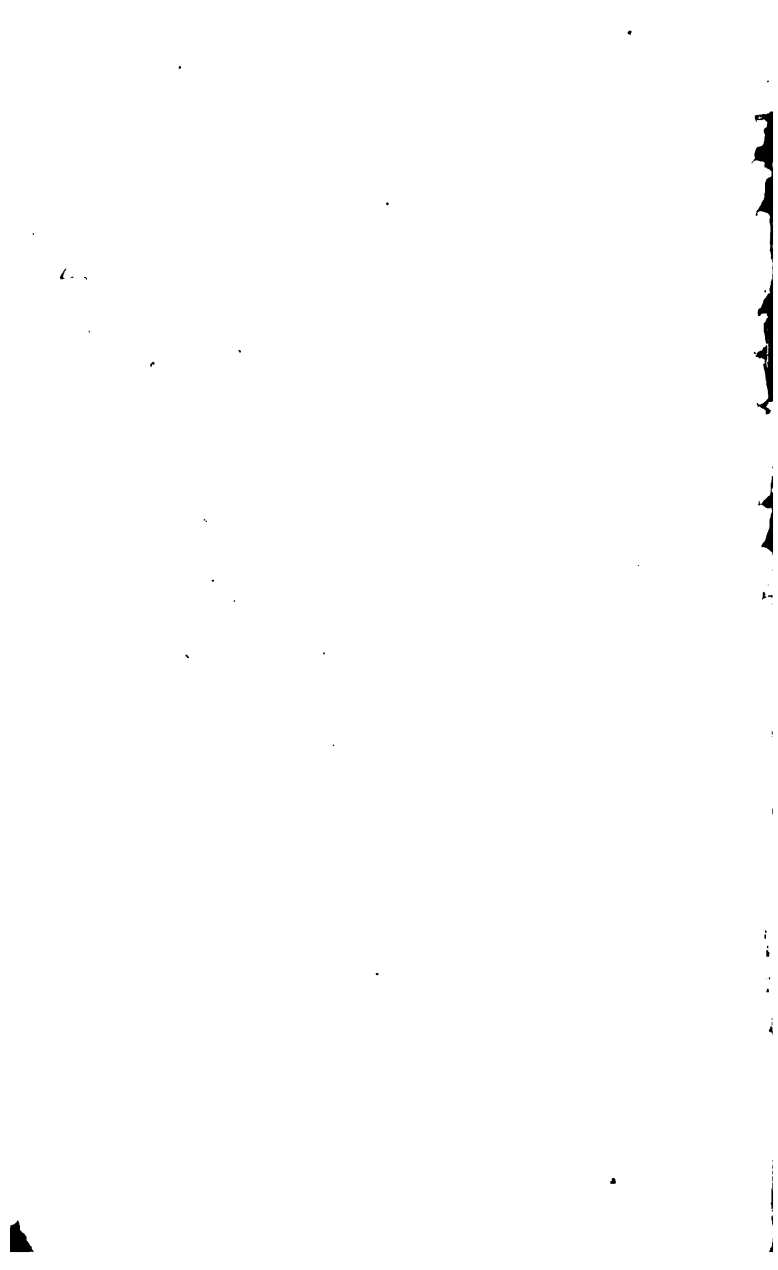


THE  
POETICAL WORKS  
OF  
WILLIAM WORDSWORTH.



*THE CENTENARY EDITION.*

---

THE  
POETICAL WORKS  
OF  
WILLIAM WORDSWORTH.

IN SIX VOLUMES.

VOL. III.

*A New and Complete Annotated Edition.*



LONDON:  
E. MOXON, SON, & CO., DOVER STREET,  
AND  
1 AMEN CORNER, PATERNOSTER ROW.  
1870.



# CONTENTS.

vii

	PAGE
One might believe that natural miseries . . . . .	71
There is a bondage worse, far worse, to bear . . . . .	71
These times strike monied worldlings with dismay . . . . .	72
England ! the time is come when thou should'st wean . . . . .	73
When, looking on the present face of things . . . . .	73
To the Men of Kent. October, 1803 . . . . .	74
What if our numbers barely could defy . . . . .	75
Lines on the expected Invasion. 1803 . . . . .	75
Anticipation. October, 1803 . . . . .	76
Another year !—another deadly blow ! . . . . .	77
Ode. Who rises on the banks of Seine . . . . .	78

## PART II.

On a celebrated Event in Ancient History . . . . .	81
Upon the same Event . . . . .	81
To Thomas Clarkson, on the Final Passing of the Bill for the Abolition of the Slave Trade . . . . .	82
A Prophecy. February, 1807 . . . . .	83
Composed by the Side of Grasmere Lake . . . . .	83
Go back to antique ages, if thine eyes . . . . .	84
Composed while the Author was engaged in Writing a Tract, occasioned by the Convention of Cintra . . . . .	85
Composed at the same Time and on the same Occasion . . . . .	85
Hoffer . . . . .	86
Advance—come forth from thy Tyrolean ground . . . . .	87
Feelings of the Tyrolese . . . . .	87
Alas ! what boots the long laborious quest . . . . .	88
And is it among rude untutored Dales . . . . .	89
O'er the wide earth, on mountain and on plain . . . . .	89
On the Final Submission of the Tyrolese . . . . .	90
Hail, Zaragoza ! If with unwet eye . . . . .	91
Say, what is Honour ?—'Tis the finest sense . . . . .	91

	PAGE
The martial courage of a day is vain . . . .	92
Brave Schill ! by death delivered, take thy flight . . .	93
Call not the royal Swede unfortunate . . . .	93
Look now on that Adventurer who hath paid . . .	94
Is there a power that can sustain and cheer . . .	95
Ah ! where is Palafox ? Nor tongue nor pen . . .	95
In due observance of an ancient rite . . . .	96
Feelings of a Noble Biscayan at one of those Funerals .	96
The Oak of Guernica . . . . .	97
Indignation of a high-minded Spaniard . . . .	98
Avaunt all specious pliancy of mind . . . .	99
O'erweening Statesmen have full long relied . . .	99
The French and the Spanish Guerillas . . . .	100
Spanish Guerillas . . . . .	101
The power of Armies is a visible thing . . . .	101
Here pause : the poet claims at least this praise . .	102
The French Army in Russia . . . . .	103
On the same Occasion . . . . .	104
By Moscow self-devoted to a blaze . . . .	105
The Germans on the Heights of Hockheim . . . .	105
Now that all hearts are glad, all faces bright . . .	106
Ode, 1814.—When the soft hand of sleep had closed the latch . . . . .	107
Feelings of a French Royalist, on the Disinterment of the Remains of the Duke D'Enghien . . . .	112
Occasioned by the Battle of Waterloo . . . .	113
Siege of Vienna raised by John Sobieski . . . .	114
Occasioned by the Battle of Waterloo . . . .	114
Emperors and Kings, how oft have temples rung . .	115
Ode, 1815.—Imagination—ne'er before content . . .	116
Ode.—The Morning of the Day appointed for a General Thanksgiving. 1816 . . . . .	120

## MEMORIALS OF A TOUR ON THE CONTINENT, 1820.

	PAGE
Dedication . . . . .	130
Fish-women.—On Landing at Calais . . . . .	130
Brugès . . . . .	131
Brugès . . . . .	132
Incident at Brugès . . . . .	132
After visiting the Field of Waterloo . . . . .	134
Between Namur and Liège . . . . .	135
Aix-la-Chapelle . . . . .	136
In the Cathedral at Cologne . . . . .	137
In a Carriage, upon the Banks of the Rhine . . . . .	137
Hymn, for the Boatmen, as they approach the Rapids under the Castle of Heidelberg . . . . .	138
The Source of the Danube . . . . .	139
On approaching the Staub-bach, Lauterbrunnen . . . . .	140
The Fall of the Aar—Handec . . . . .	140
Memorial, near the Outlet of the Lake of Thun . . . . .	141
Composed in One of the Catholic Cantons . . . . .	142
After-thought . . . . .	143
Scene on the Lake of Brienz . . . . .	143
Engelberg, the Hill of Angels . . . . .	144
Our Lady of the Snow . . . . .	145
Effusion, in Presence of the Painted Tower of Tell, at Altorf . . . . .	147
The Town of Schwytz . . . . .	148
On hearing the "Ranz des Vaches" on the Top of the Pass of St. Gothard . . . . .	149
Fort Fuentes . . . . .	149
The Church of San Salvador, seen from the Lake of Lugano . . . . .	151
The Italian Itinerant, and the Swiss Goatherd.—Part I. . . . .	153
— Part II. . . . .	155
The Last Supper, by Leonardo da Vinci, in the Refectory of the Convent of Maria della Grazia Milan . . . . .	157

	PAGE
The Eclipse of the Sun, 1820 . . . . .	157
The Three Cottage Girls . . . . .	161
The Column intended by Buonaparte for a Triumphal Edifice in Milan, now lying by the way-side in the Simplon Pass . . . . .	164
Stanzas, composed in the Simplon Pass . . . . .	164
Echo, upon the Gemmi . . . . .	166
Processions. Suggested on a Sabbath Morning in the Vale of Chamouny . . . . .	166
Rlegiac Stanzas . . . . .	169
Sky-prospect—From the Plain of France . . . . .	173
On being Stranded near the Harbour of Boulogne . . . . .	174
After landing—the Valley of Dover . . . . .	174
At Dover . . . . .	175
Desultory Stanzas . . . . .	176

#### MEMORIALS OF A TOUR IN ITALY, 1837.

To H. C. Robinson . . . . .	181
Musings near Aquapendente . . . . .	181
The Pine of Monte Mario at Rome . . . . .	196
At Rome . . . . .	197
At Rome.—Regrets.—In allusion to Niebuhr and other modern Historians . . . . .	198
Continued . . . . .	198
Plea for the Historian . . . . .	199
At Rome . . . . .	200
Near Rome, in sight of St. Peter's . . . . .	200
At Albano . . . . .	201
Near Anio's stream, I spied a gentle Dove . . . . .	202
From the Alban Hills, looking towards Rome . . . . .	203
Near the Lake of Thrasymene . . . . .	203
Near the same Lake . . . . .	204
The Cuckoo at Laverna . . . . .	205



# CONTENTS.

xi

	PAGE
At the Convent of Camaldoli . . . . .	209
Continued . . . . .	209
At the Eremita or Upper Convent of Camaldoli . . . . .	210
At Vallombrosa . . . . .	211
At Florence . . . . .	213
Before the Picture of the Baptist, by Raphael, in the Gallery at Florence . . . . .	214
At Florence.—From Michael Angelo . . . . .	215
At Florence.—From M. Angelo . . . . .	216
Among the Ruins of a Convent in the Apennines . . . . .	217
In Lombardy . . . . .	218
After leaving Italy . . . . .	219
Continued . . . . .	220
Composed at Rydal on May Morning, 1838 . . . . .	220
The Pillar of Trajan . . . . .	221
THE EGYPTIAN MAID; OR, THE ROMANCE OF THE WATER LILY . . . . .	224

## THE RIVER DUDDON. A SERIES OF SONNETS.

To the Rev. Dr. Wordsworth . . . . .	240
Not envying Latian shades—if yet they throw . . . . .	242
Child of the clouds ! remote from every taint . . . . .	242
How shall I paint thee ?—Be this naked stone . . . . .	243
Take, cradled Nursling of the mountain, take . . . . .	244
Sole listener, Duddon ! to the breeze that played . . . . .	244
Flowers . . . . .	245
“Change me, some God, into that breathing rose !” . . . . .	246
What aspect bore the Man who roved or fled . . . . .	246
The Stepping-stones . . . . .	247
The same Subject . . . . .	248
The Faëry Chasm . . . . .	248
Hints for the Fancy . . . . .	249

	PAGE
Open Prospect . . . . .	250
O mountain Stream ! the Shepherd and his Cot . . . . .	250
From this deep chasm, where quivering sunbeams play . . . . .	251
American Tradition . . . . .	252
Return . . . . .	252
Seathwaite Chapel . . . . .	253
Tributary Stream . . . . .	254
The Plain of Donnerdale . . . . .	254
Whence that low voice ?—A whisper from the heart . . . . .	255
Tradition . . . . .	256
Sheep-washing . . . . .	256
The Resting-place . . . . .	257
Methinks 'twere no unprecedented feat . . . . .	258
Return, Content ! for fondly I pursued . . . . .	258
Fallen, and diffused into a shapeless heap . . . . .	259
Journey renewed . . . . .	260
No record tells of lance opposed to lance . . . . .	260
Who swerves from innocence, who makes divorce . . . . .	261
The KIRK of ULPHA to the pilgrim's eye . . . . .	262
Not hurled precipitous from steep to steep . . . . .	262
Conclusion . . . . .	263
After-thought . . . . .	264

#### THE WHITE DOE OF RYLSTONE ; OR, THE FATE OF

THE NORTONS.—Dedication . . . . .	267
_____ Canto I. . . . .	269
_____ Canto II. . . . .	279
_____ Canto III. . . . .	287
_____ Canto IV. . . . .	298
_____ Canto V. . . . .	305
_____ Canto VI. . . . .	311
_____ Canto VII. . . . .	317

NOTES . . . . .	329
-----------------	-----

# MEMORIALS OF A TOUR IN SCOTLAND.

1803.

[MR. COLERIDGE, my Sister, and myself started together from Town-End to make a tour in Scotland. Poor Coleridge was at that time in bad spirits, and somewhat too much in love with his own dejection; and he departed from us, as is recorded in my Sister's Journal, soon after we left Loch Lomond. The verses that stand foremost among these Memorials were not actually written for the occasion, but transplanted from my "Epistle to Sir George Beaumont."]

---

## I.

### DEPARTURE

FROM THE VALE OF GRASMERE. AUGUST, 1803.

THE gentlest Shade that walked Elysian plains  
Might sometimes covet dissoluble chains;  
Even for the tenants of the zone that lies  
Beyond the stars, celestial Paradise,  
Methinks 'twould heighten joy, to overleap  
At will the crystal battlements, and peep  
Into some other region, though less fair,  
To see how things are made and managed there.  
Change for the worse might please, incursion bold  
Into the tracts of darkness and of cold;  
O'er Limbo lake with æry flight to steer,  
And on the verge of Chaos hang in fear.  
Such animation often do I find,  
Power in my breast, wings growing in my mind,

Then, when some rock or hill is overpast,  
Perchance without one look behind me cast,  
Some barrier with which Nature, from the birth  
Of things, has fenced this fairest spot on earth.  
O pleasant transit, Grasmere! to resign  
Such happy fields, abodes so calm as thine;  
Not like an outcast with himself at strife;  
The slave of business, time, or care for life,  
But moved by choice; or, if constrained in part,  
Yet still with Nature's freedom at the heart;—  
To cull contentment upon wildest shores,  
And luxuries extract from bleakest moors;  
With prompt embrace all beauty to enfold,  
And having rights in all that we behold.  
—Then why these lingering steps?—A bright adieu,  
For a brief absence, proves that love is true;  
Ne'er can the way be irksome or forlorn  
That winds into itself for sweet return.

---

## II.

## AT THE GRAVE OF BURNS.

1803.

SEVEN YEARS AFTER HIS DEATH.

[For illustration, see my Sister's Journal. It may be proper to add that the second of these pieces, though *felt* at the time, was not composed till many years after.]

I SHIVER, Spirit fierce and bold,  
At thought of what I now behold:

As vapours breathed from dungeons cold  
Strike pleasure dead,  
So sadness comes from out the mould  
Where Burns is laid.

And have I then thy bones so near,  
And thou forbidden to appear?  
As if it were thyself that's here  
I shrink with pain;  
And both my wishes and my fear  
Alike are vain.

Off weight—nor press on weight!—away  
Dark thoughts!—they came, but not to stay;  
With chastened feelings would I pay  
The tribute due  
To him, and aught that hides his clay  
From mortal view.

Fresh as the flower, whose modest worth  
He sang, his genius 'glinted' forth,  
Rose like a star that touching earth,  
For so it seems,  
Doth glorify its humble birth  
With matchless beams.

The piercing eye, the thoughtful brow,  
The struggling heart, where be they now?—  
Full soon the Aspirant of the plough,  
The prompt, the brave,  
Slept, with the obscurest, in the low  
And silent grave.

I mourned with thousands, but as one  
More deeply grieved, for He was gone  
Whose light I hailed when first it shone,  
    And showed my youth  
How Verse may build a princely throne  
    On humble truth.

Alas! where'er the current tends,  
Regret pursues and with it blends,—  
Huge Criffel's hoary top ascends  
    By Skiddaw seen,—  
Neighbours we were, and loving friends  
    We might have been ;

True friends though diversely inclined ;  
But heart with heart and mind with mind,  
Where the main fibres are entwined,  
    Through Nature's skill,  
May even by contraries be joined  
    More closely still.

The tear will start, and let it flow ;  
Thou ' poor Inhabitant below,'  
At this dread moment—even so—  
    Might we together  
Have sate and talked where gowans blow,  
    Or on wild heather.

What treasures would have then been placed  
Within my reach ; of knowledge graced  
By fancy what a rich repast !  
    But why go on ?—  
Oh ! spare to sweep, thou mournful blast,  
    His grave grass-grown.

There, too, a Son, his joy and pride,  
 (Not three weeks past the Stripling died,)  
 Lies gathered to his Father's side,  
     Soul-moving sight!  
 Yet one to which is not denied  
     Some sad delight :

For *he* is safe, a quiet bed  
 Hath early found among the dead,  
 Harboured where none can be misled,  
     Wronged, or distressed ;  
 And surely here it may be said  
     That such are blest.

And oh for Thee, by pitying grace  
 Checked oft-times in a devious race,  
 May He who halloweth the place  
     Where Man is laid  
 Receive thy Spirit in the embrace  
     For which it prayed !

Sighing I turned away ; but ere  
 Night fell I heard, or seemed to hear,  
 Music that sorrow comes not near,  
     A ritual hymn,  
 Chaunted in love that casts out fear  
     By Seraphim.

## III.

## THOUGHTS

SUGGESTED THE DAY FOLLOWING, ON THE BANKS OF NITH, NEAR  
THE POET'S RESIDENCE.

Too frail to keep the lofty vow  
That must have followed when his brow  
Was wreathed—"The Vision" tells us how—  
    With holly spray,  
He faltered, drifted to and fro,  
    And passed away.

Well might such thoughts, dear Sister, throng  
Our minds when, lingering all too long,  
Over the grave of Burns we hung  
    In social grief—  
Indulged as if it were a wrong  
    To seek relief.

But, leaving each unquiet theme  
Where gentlest judgments may misdeem,  
And prompt to welcome every gleam  
    Of good and fair,  
Let us beside this limpid Stream  
    Breathe hopeful air.

Enough of sorrow, wreck, and blight;  
Think rather of those moments bright



When to the consciousness of right  
His course was true,  
When Wisdom prospered in his sight  
And virtue grew.

Yes, freely let our hearts expand,  
Freely as in youth's season bland,  
When side by side, his Book in hand,  
We wont to stray,  
Our pleasure varying at command  
Of each sweet Lay.

How oft inspired must he have trod  
These pathways, yon far-stretching road !  
There lurks his home ; in that Abode,  
With mirth elate,  
Or in his nobly-pensive mood,  
The Rustic sate.

Proud thoughts that Image overawes,  
Before it humbly let us pause,  
And ask of Nature, from what cause  
And by what rules  
She trained her Burns to win applause  
That shames the Schools.

Through busiest street and loneliest glen  
Are felt the flashes of his pen ;  
He rules mid winter snows, and when  
Bees fill their hives ;  
Deep in the general heart of men  
His power survives.

What need of fields in some far clime  
Where Heroes, Sages, Bards sublime,  
And all that fetched the flowing rhyme  
From genuine springs,  
Shall dwell together till old Time  
Folds up his wings ?

Sweet Mercy ! to the gates of Heaven  
This Minstrel lead, his sins forgiven ;  
The rueful conflict, the heart riven  
With vain endeavour,  
And memory of Earth's bitter leaven,  
Effaced for ever.

But why to Him confine the prayer,  
When kindred thoughts and yearnings bear  
On the frail heart the purest share  
With all that live ?—  
The best of what we do and are,  
Just God, forgive !\*

\* See note.

## IV.

## TO THE SONS OF BURNS,

AFTER VISITING THE GRAVE OF THEIR FATHER.

'The Poet's grave is in a corner of the churchyard. We looked at  
'it with melancholy and painful reflections, repeating to each  
'other his own verses—

' 'Is there a man whose judgment clear,' &c.'

*Extract from the Journal of my Fellow-traveller.*

'MID crowded obelisks and urns  
I sought the untimely grave of Burns;  
Sons of the Bard, my heart still mourns  
    With sorrow true;  
And more would grieve, but that it turns  
    Trembling to you!

Through twilight shades of good and ill  
Ye now are panting up life's hill,  
And more than common strength and skill  
    Must ye display;  
If ye would give the better will  
    Its lawful sway.

Hath Nature strung your nerves to bear  
Intemperance with less harm, beware!  
But if the Poet's wit ye share,  
    Like him can speed  
The social hour—of tenfold care  
    There will be need;

For honest men delight will take  
To spare your failings for his sake,  
Will flatter you,—and fool and rake  
Your steps pursue ;  
And of your Father's name will make  
A snare for you.

Far from their noisy haunts retire,  
And add your voices to the quire  
That sanctify the cottage fire  
With service meet ;  
There seek the genius of your Sire,  
His spirit greet ;

Or where, 'mid 'lonely heights and hows,'  
He paid to Nature tuneful vows ;  
Or wiped his honourable brows  
Bedewed with toil,  
While reapers strove, or busy ploughs  
Upturned the soil ;

His judgment with benignant ray  
Shall guide, his fancy cheer, your way ;  
But ne'er to a seductive lay  
Let faith be given ;  
Nor deem that 'light which leads astray,  
Is light from Heaven.'

Let no mean hope your souls enslave ;  
Be independent, generous, brave ;  
Your Father such example gave,  
And such revere ;  
But be admonished by his grave,  
And think, and fear !

V.  
ELLEN IRWIN:

OR,

THE BRAES OF KIRTLE\*.

[It may be worth while to observe that as there are Scotch Poems on this subject in simple ballad strain, I thought it would be both presumptuous and superfluous to attempt treating it in the same way; and, accordingly, I chose a construction of stanza quite new in our language; in fact, the same as that of Bürger's Leonora, except that the first and third lines do not, in my stanzas, rhyme. At the outset I threw out a classical image to prepare the reader for the style in which I meant to treat the story, and so to preclude all comparison.]

FAIR Ellen Irwin, when she sate  
Upon the braes of Kirtle,  
Was lovely as a Grecian maid  
Adorned with wreaths of myrtle;  
Young Adam Bruce beside her lay,  
And there did they beguile the day  
With love and gentle speeches,  
Beneath the budding beeches.

From many knights and many squires  
The Bruce had been selected;  
And Gordon, fairest of them all,  
By Ellen was rejected.  
Sad tidings to that noble Youth!  
For it may be proclaimed with truth,

\* The Kirtle is a river in the southern part of Scotland, on the banks of which the events here related took place.

If Bruce hath loved sincerely,  
That Gordon loves as dearly.

But what are Gordon's form and face,  
His shattered hopes and crosses,  
To them, 'mid Kirtle's pleasant braes,  
Reclined on flowers and mosses?  
Alas that ever he was born!  
The Gordon, couched behind a thorn,  
Sees them and their caressing;  
Beholds them blest and blessing.

Proud Gordon, maddened by the thoughts  
That through his brain are travelling,  
Rushed forth, and at the heart of Bruce  
He launched a deadly javelin!  
Fair Ellen saw it as it came,  
And, starting up to meet the same,  
Did with her body cover  
The Youth, her chosen lover.

And, falling into Bruce's arms,  
Thus died the beauteous Ellen,  
Thus, from the heart of her True-love,  
The mortal spear repelling.  
And Bruce, as soon as he had slain  
The Gordon, sailed away to Spain;  
And fought with rage incessant  
Against the Moorish crescent.

But many days, and many months,  
And many years ensuing,  
This wretched Knight did vainly seek  
The death that he was wooing.

So, coming his last help to crave,  
Heart-broken, upon Ellen's grave  
His body he extended,  
And there his sorrow ended.

Now ye, who willingly have heard  
The tale I have been telling,  
May in Kirkconnel churchyard view  
The grave of lovely Ellen :  
By Ellen's side the Bruce is laid ;  
And, for the stone upon his head,  
May no rude hand deface it,  
And its forlorn *Mic jacet* !

## VI.

## TO A HIGHLAND GIRL.

(AT INVERSNEYDE, UPON LOCH LOMOND.)

[THIS delightful creature and her demeanour are particularly described in my Sister's Journal. The sort of prophecy with which the verses conclude has, through God's goodness, been realised ; and now, approaching the close of my 73rd year, I have a most vivid remembrance of her and the beautiful objects with which she was surrounded. She is alluded to in the Poem of "The Three Cottage Girls" among my Continental Memorials. In illustration of this class of poems I have scarcely anything to say beyond what is anticipated in my Sister's faithful and admirable Journal.]

SWEET Highland Girl, a very shower  
Of beauty is thy earthly dower !  
Twice seven consenting years have shed  
Their utmost bounty on thy head :

And these grey rocks ; that household lawn ;  
Those trees, a veil just half withdrawn ;  
This fall of water that doth make  
A murmur near the silent lake ;  
This little bay ; a quiet road  
That holds in shelter thy Abode—  
In truth together do ye seem  
Like something fashioned in a dream ;  
Such Forms as from their covert peep  
When earthly cares are laid asleep !  
But, O fair Creature ! in the light  
Of common day, so heavenly bright,  
I bless Thee, Vision as thou art,  
I bless thee with a human heart ;  
God shield thee to thy latest years !  
Thee, neither know I, nor thy peers ;  
And yet my eyes are filled with tears.

With earnest feeling I shall pray  
For thee when I am far away :  
For never saw I mien, or face,  
In which more plainly I could trace  
Benignity and home-bred sense  
Ripening in perfect innocence.  
Here scattered, like a random seed,  
Remote from men, Thou dost not need  
The embarrassed look of shy distress,  
And maidenly shamefacedness :  
Thou wear'st upon thy forehead clear  
The freedom of a Mountaineer :  
A face with gladness overspread !  
Soft smiles, by human kindness bred !  
And seemliness complete, that sways  
Thy courtesies, about thee plays ;



With no restraint, but such as springs  
From quick and eager visitings  
Of thoughts that lie beyond the reach  
Of thy few words of English speech :  
A bondage sweetly brooked, a strife  
That gives thy gestures grace and life !  
So have I, not unmoved in mind,  
Seen birds of tempest-loving kind—  
Thus beating up against the wind.

What hand but would a garland cull  
For thee who art so beautiful ?  
O happy pleasure ! here to dwell  
Beside thee in some heathy dell ;  
Adopt your homely ways, and dress,  
A Shepherd, thou a Shepherdess !  
But I could frame a wish for thee  
More like a grave reality :  
Thou art to me but as a wave  
Of the wild sea ; and I would have  
Some claim upon thee, if I could,  
Though but of common neighbourhood.  
What joy to hear thee, and to see !  
Thy elder Brother I would be,  
Thy Father—anything to thee !

Now thanks to Heaven ! that of its grace  
Hath led me to this lonely place.  
Joy have I had ; and going hence  
I bear away my recompence.  
In spots like these it is we prize  
Our Memory, feel that she hath eyes :  
Then, why should I be loth to stir ?  
I feel this place was made for her ;

To give new pleasure like the past,  
Continued long as life shall last.  
Nor am I loth, though pleased at heart,  
Sweet Highland Girl! from thee to part:  
For I, methinks, till I grow old,  
As fair before me shall behold,  
As I do now; the cabin small,  
The lake, the bay, the waterfall;  
And Thee, the Spirit of them all!

---

## VII.

## GLEN-ALMAIN ;

OR,

## THE NARROW GLEN.

IN this still place, remote from men,  
Sleeps Ossian, in the NARROW GLEN ;  
In this still place, where murmurs on  
But one meek streamlet, only one :  
He sang of battles, and the breath  
Of stormy war, and violent death ;  
And should, methinks, when all was past,  
Have rightfully been laid at last  
Where rocks were rudely heaped, and rent  
As by a spirit turbulent ;  
Where sights were rough, and sounds were wild,  
And everything unreconciled ;  
In some complaining, dim retreat,  
For fear and melancholy meet ;  
But this is calm ; there cannot be  
A more entire tranquillity.

Does then the Bard sleep here indeed ?  
 Or is it but a groundless creed ?  
 What matters it ?—I blame them not  
 Whose Fancy in this lonely Spot  
 Was moved ; and in such way expressed  
 Their notion of its perfect rest.  
 A convent, even a hermit's cell,  
 Would break the silence of this Dell :  
 It is not quiet, is not ease ;  
 But something deeper far than these :  
 The separation that is here  
 Is of the grave ; and of austere  
 Yet happy feelings of the dead :  
 And, therefore, was it rightly said  
 That Ossian, last of all his race !  
 Lies buried in this lonely place.

## VIII.

## STEPPING WESTWARD.

While my Fellow-traveller and I were walking by the side of Loch Ketterine, one fine evening after sunset, in our road to a Hut where, in the course of our Tour, we had been hospitably entertained some weeks before, we met, in one of the loneliest parts of that solitary region, two well-dressed Women, one of whom said to us, by way of greeting, "What, you are stepping westward !"

"*WHAT, you are stepping westward ?*"—"Yea."

—'Twould be a *wildish* destiny,

If we, who thus together roam

In a strange Land, and far from home,

Were in this place the guests of Chance :  
Yet who would stop, or fear to advance,  
Though home or shelter he had none,  
With such a sky to lead him on ?

The dewy ground was dark and cold ;  
Behind, all gloomy to behold ;  
And stepping westward seemed to be  
A kind of *heavenly* destiny :  
I liked the greeting ; 'twas a sound  
Of something without place or bound ;  
And seemed to give me spiritual right  
To travel through that region bright.

The voice was soft, and she who spake  
Was walking by her native lake :  
The salutation had to me  
The very sound of courtesy :  
Its power was felt ; and while my eye  
Was fixed upon the glowing Sky,  
The echo of the voice enwrought  
A human sweetness with the thought  
Of travelling through the world that lay  
Before me in my endless way.

## IX.

## THE SOLITARY REAPER.

BEHOLD her, single in the field,  
 Yon solitary Highland Lass!  
 Reaping and singing by herself;  
 Stop here, or gently pass!  
 Alone she cuts and binds the grain,  
 And sings a melancholy strain;  
 O listen! for the Vale profound  
 Is overflowing with the sound.

No Nightingale did ever chaunt  
 More welcome notes to weary bands  
 Of travellers in some shady haunt,  
 Among Arabian sands:  
 A voice so thrilling ne'er was heard  
 In spring-time from the Cuckoo-bird,  
 Breaking the silence of the seas  
 Among the farthest Hebrides.

Will no one tell me what she sings?—  
 Perhaps the plaintive numbers flow  
 For old, unhappy, far-off things,  
 And battles long ago:  
 Or is it some more humble lay,  
 Familiar matter of to-day?  
 Some natural sorrow, loss, or pain,  
 That has been, and may be again?

Whate'er the theme, the Maiden sang  
 As if her song could have no ending;  
 I saw her singing at her work,  
 And o'er the sickle bending;—  
 I listened, motionless and still;  
 And, as I mounted up the hill,  
 The music in my heart I bore,  
 Long after it was heard no more.

---

## X.

## ADDRESS

TO

KILCHURN CASTLE, UPON LOCH AWE.

[THE first three lines were thrown off at the moment I first caught sight of the Ruin from a small eminence by the wayside; the rest was added many years after.]

'From the top of the hill a most impressive scene opened upon our view,—a ruined Castle on an Island (for an Island the flood 'had made it) at some distance from the shore, backed by a 'Cove of the Mountain Cruachan, down which came a foaming 'stream. The Castle occupied every foot of the Island that was 'visible to us, appearing to rise out of the water,—mists rested 'upon the mountain side, with spots of sunshine; there was a 'mild desolation in the low grounds, a solemn grandeur in the 'mountains, and the Castle was wild, yet stately—not dismantled 'of turrets—nor the walls broken down, though obviously a 'ruin.'—*Extract from the Journal of my Companion.*

CHILD of loud-throated War! the mountain Stream  
 Roars in thy hearing; but thy hour of rest  
 Is come, and thou art silent in thy age;  
 Save when the wind sweeps by and sounds are caught  
 Ambiguous, neither wholly thine nor theirs.

Oh! there is life that breathes not; Powers there are  
That touch each other to the quick in modes  
Which the gross world no sense hath to perceive,  
No soul to dream of. What art Thou, from care  
Cast off—abandoned by thy rugged Sire,  
Nor by soft Peace adopted; though, in place  
And in dimension, such that thou might'st seem  
But a mere footstool to yon sovereign Lord,  
Huge Cruachan, (a thing that meaner hills  
Might crush, nor know that it had suffered harm;)   
Yet he, not loth, in favour of thy claims  
To reverence, suspends his own; submitting  
All that the God of Nature hath conferred,  
All that he holds in common with the stars,  
To the memorial majesty of Time  
Impersonated in thy calm decay!  
Take, then, thy seat, Vicegerent unreprieved!  
Now, while a farewell gleam of evening light  
Is fondly lingering on thy shattered front,  
Do thou, in turn, be paramount; and rule  
Over the pomp and beauty of a scene  
Whose mountains, torrents, lake, and woods, unite  
To pay thee homage; and with these are joined,  
In willing admiration and respect,  
Two Hearts, which in thy presence might be called  
Youthful as Spring.—Shade of departed Power,  
Skeleton of unfleshed humanity,  
The chronicle were welcome that should call  
Into the compass of distinct regard  
The toils and struggles of thy infant years!  
Yon foaming flood seems motionless as ice;  
Its dizzy turbulence eludes the eye,  
Frozen by distance; so, majestic Pile,

To the perception of this Age, appear  
 Thy fierce beginnings, softened and subdued  
 And quieted in character—the strife,  
 The pride, the fury uncontrollable,  
 Lost on the ærial heights of the Crusades\*!

---

# XI.

## ROB ROY'S GRAVE.

[I HAVE since been told that I was misinformed as to the burial-place of Rob Roy. If so, I may plead in excuse that I wrote on apparently good authority, namely, that of a well-educated Lady who lived at the head of the Lake, within a mile or less of the point indicated as containing the remains of One so famous in the neighbourhood.]

The history of Rob Roy is sufficiently known ; his grave is near the head of Loch Ketterine, in one of those small pinfold-like Burial-grounds, of neglected and desolate appearance, which the traveller meets with in the Highlands of Scotland.

A FAMOUS man is Robin Hood,  
 The English ballad-singer's joy !  
 And Scotland has a thief as good,  
 An outlaw of as daring mood ;  
 She has her brave ROB ROY !  
 Then clear the weeds from off his Grave,  
 And let us chant a passing stave,  
 In honour of that Hero brave !

Heaven gave Rob Roy a dauntless heart  
 And wondrous length and strength of arm :  
 Nor craved he more to quell his foes,  
 Or keep his friends from harm.

\* The tradition is, that the Castle was built by a Lady during the absence of her Lord in Palestine.



Yet was Rob Roy as *wise* as brave;  
Forgive me if the phrase be strong;—  
A Poet worthy of Rob Roy  
    Must scorn a timid song.

Say, then, that he was wise as brave;  
As wise in thought as bold in deed:  
For in the principles of things  
    *He* sought his moral creed.

Said generous Rob, "What need of books?  
Burn all the statutes and their shelves:  
They stir us up against our kind;  
    And worse, against ourselves.

We have a passion—make a law,  
Too false to guide us or control!  
And for the law itself we fight  
    In bitterness of soul.

And, puzzled, blinded thus, we lose  
Distinctions that are plain and few:  
These find I graven on my heart:  
    *That* tells me what to do.

The creatures see of flood and field,  
And those that travel on the wind!  
With them no strife can last; they live  
    In peace, and peace of mind.

For why?—because the good old rule  
Sufficeth them, the simple plan,  
That they should take, who have the power,  
    And they should keep who can.

A lesson that is quickly learned,  
A signal this which all can see!  
Thus nothing here provokes the strong  
To wanton cruelty.

All freakishness of mind is checked;  
He tamed, who foolishly aspires;  
While to the measure of his might  
Each fashions his desires.

All kinds, and creatures, stand and fall  
By strength of prowess or of wit:  
'Tis God's appointment who must sway,  
And who is to submit.

Since, then, the rule of right is plain,  
And longest life is but a day;  
To have my ends, maintain my rights,  
I'll take the shortest way."

And thus among these rocks he lived,  
Through summer heat and winter snow:  
The Eagle, he was lord above,  
And Rob was lord below.

So was it—*would*, at least, have been  
But through untowardness of fate;  
For Polity was then too strong—  
He came an age too late;

Or shall we say an age too soon?  
For, were the bold Man living *now*,  
How might he flourish in his pride,  
With buds on every bough!

Then rents and factors, rights of chase,  
 Sheriffs, and lairds and their domains,  
 Would all have seemed but paltry things,  
 Not worth a moment's pains.

Rob Roy had never lingered here,  
 To these few meagre Vales confined ;  
 But thought how wide the world, the times  
 How fairly to his mind !

And to his Sword he would have said,  
 "Do Thou my sovereign will enact  
 From land to land through half the earth !  
 Judge thou of law and fact !

'Tis fit that we should do our part,  
 Becoming, that mankind should learn  
 That we are not to be surpassed  
 In fatherly concern.

Of old things all are over old,  
 Of good things none are good enough :—  
 We'll shew that we can help to frame  
 A world of other stuff.

I, too, will have my kings that take  
 From me the sign of life and death :  
 Kingdoms shall shift about, like clouds,  
 Obedient to my breath."

And, if the word had been fulfilled,  
 As *might* have been, then, thought of joy !  
 France would have had her present Boast,  
 And we our own Rob Roy !

Oh ! say not so ; compare them not ;  
I would not wrong thee, Champion brave !  
Would wrong thee nowhere ; least of all  
Here standing by thy grave.

For Thou, although with some wild thoughts,  
Wild Chieftain of a savage Clan !  
Hadst this to boast of ; thou didst love  
The *liberty* of man.

And, had it been thy lot to live  
With us who now behold the light,  
Thou would'st have nobly stirred thyself,  
And battled for the Right.

For thou wert still the poor man's stay,  
The poor man's heart, the poor man's hand ;  
And all the oppressed, who wanted strength,  
Had thine at their command.

Bear witness many a pensive sigh  
Of thoughtful Herdsman when he strays  
Alone upon Loch Veol's heights,  
And by Loch Lomond's braes !

And, far and near, through vale and hill,  
Are faces that attest the same ;  
The proud heart flashing through the eyes,  
At sound of ROB ROY's name.

## XII.

## SONNET.

COMPOSED AT ——— CASTLE.

[THE Castle here mentioned was Nidpath near Peebles. The person alluded to was the then Duke of Queensbury. The fact was told me by Walter Scott.]

DEGENERATE Douglas ! oh, the unworthy Lord !  
 Whom mere despite of heart could so far please,  
 And love of havoc, (for with such disease  
 Fame taxes him,) that he could send forth word  
 To level with the dust a noble horde,  
 A brotherhood of venerable Trees,  
 Leaving an ancient dome, and towers like these,  
 Beggared and outraged !—Many hearts deplored  
 The fate of those old Trees ; and oft with pain  
 The traveller, at this day, will stop and gaze  
 On wrongs, which Nature scarcely seems to heed :  
 For sheltered places, bosoms, nooks, and bays,  
 And the pure mountains, and the gentle Tweed,  
 And the green silent pastures, yet remain.

1803.

## XIII.

## YARROW UNVISITED.

(See the various Poems the scene of which is laid upon the banks of the Yarrow ; in particular, the exquisite Ballad of Hamilton beginning

‘ Busk ye, busk ye, my bonny, bonny Bride,  
Busk ye, busk ye, my winsome Marrow ! ’—)

FROM Stirling castle we had seen  
The mazy Forth unravelled ;  
Had trod the banks of Clyde, and Tay,  
And with the Tweed had travelled ;  
And when we came to Clovenford,  
Then said my ‘ *winsome Marrow*,’  
“ Whate’er betide, we’ll turn aside,  
And see the Braes of Yarrow.”

“ Let Yarrow folk, *frae* Selkirk town,  
Who have been buying, selling,  
Go back to Yarrow, ’tis their own ;  
Each maiden to her dwelling !  
On Yarrow’s banks let herons feed,  
Hares couch, and rabbits burrow !  
But we will downward with the Tweed,  
Nor turn aside to Yarrow.

There’s Galla Water, Leader Haughs,  
Both lying right before us ;  
And Dryborough, where with chiming Tweed  
The lintwhites sing in chorus ;

There's pleasant Tiviot-dale, a land  
Made blithe with plough and harrow :  
Why throw away a needful day  
To go in search of Yarrow ?

What's Yarrow but a river bare,  
That glides the dark hills under ?  
There are a thousand such elsewhere  
As worthy of your wonder."  
—Strange words they seemed of slight and scorn ;  
My True-love sighed for sorrow ;  
And looked me in the face, to think  
I thus could speak of Yarrow !

" Oh ! green," said I, " are Yarrow's holms,  
And sweet is Yarrow flowing !  
Fair hangs the apple frae the rock \*,  
But we will leave it growing.  
O'er hilly path, and open Strath,  
We'll wander Scotland thorough ;  
But, though so near, we will not turn  
Into the dale of Yarrow.

Let beeves and home-bred kine partake  
The sweets of Burn-mill meadow ;  
The swan on still St. Mary's Lake  
Float double, swan and shadow !  
We will not see them ; will not go,  
To-day, nor yet to-morrow ;  
Enough if in our hearts we know  
There's such a place as Yarrow.

\* See Hamilton's Ballad as above.

Be Yarrow stream unseen, unknown !  
 It must, or we shall rue it :  
 We have a vision of our own ;  
 Ah ! why should we undo it ?  
 The treasured dreams of times long past,  
 We'll keep them, winsome Marrow !  
 For when we're there, although 'tis fair,  
 'Twill be another Yarrow !

If Care with freezing years should come,  
 And wandering seem but folly,—  
 Should we be loth to stir from home,  
 And yet be melancholy ;  
 Should life be dull, and spirits low,  
 'Twill soothe us in our sorrow,  
 That earth has something yet to show,  
 The bonny holms of Yarrow !”

## XIV.

## SONNET.

IN THE PASS OF KILLICRANKY,

An invasion being expected, October 1803.

Six thousand veterans practised in war's game,  
 Tried men, at Killicranky were arrayed  
 Against an equal host that wore the plaid,  
 Shepherds and herdsmen.—Like a whirlwind came  
 The Highlanders, the slaughter spread like flame ;  
 And Garry, thundering down his mountain-road,



Was stopped, and could not breathe beneath the load  
 Of the dead bodies.—'Twas a day of shame  
 For them whom precept and the pedantry  
 Of cold mechanic battle do enslave.  
 O for a single hour of that Dundee,  
 Who on that day the word of onset gave !  
 Like conquest would the Men of England see ;  
 And her Foes find a like inglorious grave.

---

## XV.

THE MATRON OF JEDBOROUGH AND HER  
HUSBAND.

At Jedborough, my companion and I went into private lodgings for a few days ; and the following Verses were called forth by the character and domestic situation of our Hostess.

AGE ! twine thy brows with fresh spring flowers,  
 And call a train of laughing Hours ;  
 And bid them dance, and bid them sing ;  
 And thou, too, mingle in the ring !  
 Take to thy heart a new delight ;  
 If not, make merry in despite  
 That there is One who scorns thy power :—  
 But dance ! for under Jedborough Tower,  
 A Matron dwells who, though she bears  
 The weight of more than seventy years,  
 Lives in the light of youthful glee,  
 And she will dance and sing with thee.  
 Nay ! start not at that Figure—there !  
 Him who is rooted to his chair !

Look at him—look again! for he  
Hath long been of thy family.  
With legs that move not, if they can,  
And useless arms, a trunk of man,  
He sits, and with a vacant eye;  
A sight to make a stranger sigh!  
Deaf, drooping, that is now his doom:  
His world is in this single room:  
Is this a place for mirthful cheer?  
Can merry-making enter here?

The joyous Woman is the Mate  
Of him in that forlorn estate!  
He breathes a subterraneous damp;  
But bright as Vesper shines her lamp:  
He is as mute as Jedborough Tower:  
She jocund as it was of yore,  
With all its bravery on; in times  
When all alive with merry chimes,  
Upon a sun-bright morn of May,  
It roused the Vale to holiday.

I praise thee, Matron! and thy due  
Is praise, heroic praise, and true!  
With admiration I behold  
Thy gladness unsubdued and bold:  
Thy looks, thy gestures, all present  
The picture of a life well spent:  
This do I see; and something more;  
A strength unthought of heretofore!  
Delighted am I for thy sake;  
And yet a higher joy partake:  
Our Human-nature throws away  
Its second twilight, and looks gay;

A land of promise and of pride  
Unfolding, wide as life is wide.

Ah! see her helpless Charge! enclosed  
Within himself it seems, composed;  
To fear of loss, and hope of gain,  
The strife of happiness and pain,  
Utterly dead! yet in the guise  
Of little infants, when their eyes  
Begin to follow to and fro  
The persons that before them go,  
He tracks her motions, quick or slow.  
Her buoyant spirit can prevail  
Where common cheerfulness would fail;  
She strikes upon him with the heat  
Of July suns; he feels it sweet;  
An animal delight though dim!  
'Tis all that now remains for him!

The more I looked, I wondered more—  
And, while I scanned them o'er and o'er,  
Some inward trouble suddenly  
Broke from the Matron's strong black eye—  
A remnant of uneasy light,  
A flash of something over-bright!  
Nor long this mystery did detain  
My thoughts;—she told in pensive strain  
That she had borne a heavy yoke,  
Been stricken by a twofold stroke;  
Ill health of body; and had pined  
Beneath worse ailments of the mind.

So be it!—but let praise ascend  
To Him who is our lord and friend!  
Who from disease and suffering  
Hath called for thee a second spring;

Repaid thee for that sore distress  
By no untimely joyousness ;  
Which makes of thine a blissful state ;  
And cheers thy melancholy Mate !

---

## XVI.

[THIS was actually composed the last day of our tour between  
Dalston and Grasmere.]

FLY, some kind Harbinger, to Grasmere-dale !  
Say that we come, and come by this day's light ;  
Fly upon swiftest wing round field and height,  
But chiefly let one Cottage hear the tale ;  
There let a mystery of joy prevail,  
The kitten frolic, like a gamesome sprite,  
And Rover whine, as at a second sight  
Of near-approaching good that shall not fail :  
And from that Infant's face let joy appear ;  
Yea, let our Mary's one companion child—  
That hath her six weeks' solitude beguiled  
With intimations manifold and dear,  
While we have wandered over wood and wild—  
Smile on his Mother now with bolder cheer.

## XVII.

## THE BLIND HIGHLAND BOY.

A TALE TOLD BY THE FIRE-SIDE, AFTER RETURNING TO THE VALE  
OF GRASMERE.

[THE story was told me by George Mackereth, for many years parish-clerk of Grasmere. He had been an eye-witness of the occurrence. The vessel in reality was a washing-tub, which the little fellow had met with on the shore of the Loch.]

Now we are tired of boisterous joy,  
Have romped enough, my little Boy!  
Jane hangs her head upon my breast,  
And you shall bring your stool and rest;  
This corner is your own.

There! take your seat, and let me see  
That you can listen quietly:  
And, as I promised, I will tell  
That strange adventure which befel  
A poor blind Highland Boy.

A *Highland* Boy!—why call him so?  
Because, my Darlings, ye must know  
That, under hills which rise like towers,  
Far higher hills than these of ours!  
He from his birth had lived.

He ne'er had seen one earthly sight  
The sun, the day; the stars, the night;  
Or tree, or butterfly, or flower,  
Or fish in stream, or bird in bower,  
Or woman, man, or child.

And yet he neither drooped nor pined,  
Nor had a melancholy mind ;  
For God took pity on the Boy,  
And was his friend ; and gave him joy  
Of which we nothing know.

His Mother, too, no doubt, above  
Her other children him did love :  
For, was she here, or was she there,  
She thought of him with constant care,  
And more than mother's love.

And proud she was of heart, when, clad  
In crimson stockings, tartan plaid,  
And bonnet with a feather gay,  
To Kirk he on the Sabbath day  
Went hand in hand with her.

A dog too, had he ; not for need,  
But one to play with and to feed ;  
Which would have led him, if bereft  
Of company or friends, and left  
Without a better guide.

And then the bagpipes he could blow—  
And thus from house to house would go ;  
And all were pleased to hear and see,  
For none made sweeter melody  
Than did the poor blind Boy.

Yet he had many a restless dream ;  
Both when he heard the eagles scream,  
And when he heard the torrents roar,  
And heard the water beat the shore  
Near which their cottage stood.

Beside a lake their cottage stood,  
Not small like ours, a peaceful flood ;  
But one of mighty size, and strange ;  
That, rough or smooth, is full of change,  
And stirring in its bed.

For to this lake, by night and day,  
The great Sea-water finds its way  
Through long, long windings of the hills  
And drinks up all the pretty rills  
And rivers large and strong :

Then hurries back the road it came—  
Returns, on errand still the same ;  
This did it when the earth was new ;  
And this for evermore will do  
As long as earth shall last.

And, with the coming of the tide,  
Come boats and ships that safely ride  
Between the woods and lofty rocks ;  
And to the shepherds with their flocks  
Bring tales of distant lands.

And of those tales, whate'er they were,  
The blind Boy always had his share ;  
Whether of mighty towns, or vales  
With warmer suns and softer gales,  
Or wonders of the Deep.

Yet more it pleased him, more it stirred,  
When from the water-side he heard  
The shouting, and the jolly cheers ;  
The bustle of the mariners  
In stillness or in storm.

But what do his desires avail?  
For He must never handle sail;  
Nor mount the mast, nor row, nor float  
In sailor's ship, or fisher's boat,  
Upon the rocking waves.

His Mother often thought, and said,  
What sin would be upon her head  
If she should suffer this: "My Son,  
Whate'er you do, leave this undone;  
The danger is so great."

Thus lived he by Loch-Leven's side  
Still sounding with the sounding tide,  
And heard the billows leap and dance,  
Without a shadow of mischance,  
Till he was ten years old.

When one day (and now mark me well,  
Ye soon shall know how this befel)  
He in a vessel of his own,  
On the swift flood is hurrying down,  
Down to the mighty Sea.

In such a vessel never more  
May human creature leave the shore!  
If this or that way he should stir,  
Woe to the poor blind Mariner!  
For death will be his doom.

But say what bears him?—Ye have seen  
The Indian's bow, his arrows keen,  
Rare beasts, and birds with plumage bright;  
Gifts which, for wonder or delight,  
Are brought in ships from far.



Such gifts had those seafaring men  
Spread round that haven in the glen ;  
Each hut, perchance, might have its own ;  
And to the Boy they all were known—  
    He knew and prized them all.

The rarest was a Turtle-shell  
Which he, poor Child, had studied well ;  
A shell of ample size, and light  
As the pearly car of Amphitrite,  
    That sportive dolphins drew.

And, as a Coracle that braves  
On Vaga's breast the fretful waves,  
This shell upon the deep would swim,  
And gaily lift its fearless brim  
    Above the tossing surge.

And this the little blind Boy knew :  
And he a story strange yet true  
Had heard, how in a shell like this  
An English Boy, O thought of bliss !  
    Had stoutly launched from shore ;

Launched from the margin of a bay  
Among the Indian isles, where lay  
His father's ship, and had sailed far—  
To join that gallant ship of war,  
    In his delightful shell.

Our Highland Boy oft visited  
The house that held this prize ; and, led  
By choice or chance, did thither come  
One day when no one was at home,  
    And found the door unbarred

While there he sate, alone and blind,  
That story flashed upon his mind ;—  
A bold thought roused him, and he took  
The shell from out its secret nook,  
And bore it on his head.

He launched his vessel,—and in pride  
Of spirit, from Loch Leven's side,  
Stepped into it—his thoughts all free  
As the light breezes that with glee  
Sang through the adventurer's hair.

A while he stood upon his feet ;  
He felt the motion—took his seat ;  
Still better pleased as more and more  
The tide retreated from the shore,  
And sucked, and sucked him in.

And there he is in face of Heaven.  
How rapidly the Child is driven !  
The fourth part of a mile, I ween,  
He thus had gone, ere he was seen  
By any human eye.

But when he was first seen, oh me  
What shrieking and what misery !  
For many saw ; among the rest  
His Mother, she who loved him best,  
She saw her poor blind Boy.

But for the child, the sightless Boy,  
It is the triumph of his joy !  
The bravest traveller in balloon,  
Mounting as if to reach the moon,  
Was never half so blessed.

And let him, let him go his way,  
Alone, and innocent, and gay !  
For, if good Angels love to wait  
On the forlorn unfortunate,  
This Child will take no harm.

But now the passionate lament,  
Which from the crowd on shore was sent,  
The cries which broke from old and young  
In Gaelic, or the English tongue,  
Are stifled—all is still.

And quickly with a silent crew  
A boat is ready to pursue ;  
And from the shore their course they take,  
And swiftly down the running lake  
They follow the blind Boy.

But soon they move with softer pace ;  
So have ye seen the fowler chase  
On Grasmere's clear unruffled breast  
A youngling of the wild-duck's nest  
With deftly-lifted oar ;

Or as the wily sailors crept  
To seize (while on the Deep it slept)  
The hapless creature which did dwell  
Erewhile within the dancing shell,  
They steal upon their prey.

With sound the least that can be made,  
They follow, more and more afraid,  
More cautious as they draw more near ;  
But in his darkness he can hear,  
And guesses their intent.

"*Lei-gha—Lei-gha*"—he then cried out,  
"*Lei-gha—Lei-gha*"—with eager shout;  
Thus did he cry, and thus did pray,  
And what he meant was, "Keep away,  
And leave me to myself!"

Alas! and when he felt their hands——  
You've often heard of magic wands,  
That with a motion overthrow  
A palace of the proudest show,  
Or melt it into air:

So all his dreams—that inward light  
With which his soul had shone so bright—  
All vanished;—'twas a heartfelt cross  
To him, a heavy, bitter loss,  
As he had ever known.

But hark! a gratulating voice,  
With which the very hills rejoice:  
'Tis from the crowd, who tremblingly  
Have watched the event, and now can see  
That he is safe at last.

And then, when he was brought to land,  
Full sure they were a happy band,  
Which, gathering round, did on the banks  
Of that great Water give God thanks,  
And welcomed the poor Child.

And in the general joy of heart  
The blind Boy's little dog took part;  
He leapt about, and oft did kiss  
His master's hands in sign of bliss,  
With sound like lamentation.

But most of all, his Mother dear,  
She who had fainted with her fear,  
Rejoiced when waking she espies  
The Child ; when she can trust her eyes,  
And touches the blind Boy.

She led him home, and wept amain,  
When he was in the house again :  
Tears flowed in torrents from her eyes ;  
She kissed him—how could she chastise ?  
She was too happy far.

Thus, after he had fondly braved  
The perilous Deep, the Boy was saved ;  
And, though his fancies had been wild,  
Yet he was pleased and reconciled  
To live in peace on shore.

And in the lonely Highland dell  
Still do they keep the Turtle-shell  
And long the story will repeat  
Of the blind Boy's adventurous feat,  
And how he was preserved.

*Note.*—It is recorded in Dampier's Voyages, that a boy, son of the captain of a Man-of-War, seated himself in a Turtle-shell, and floated in it from the shore to his father's ship, which lay at anchor at the distance of half a mile. In deference to the opinion of a Friend, I have substituted such a shell for the less elegant vessel in which my blind Voyager did actually entrust himself to the dangerous current of Loch Leven, as was related to me by an eye-witness.

## MEMORIALS OF A TOUR IN SCOTLAND.

1814.

[In this tour, my wife and her sister Sara were my companions. The account of the "Brownie's Cell" and the Brownies was given me by a man we met with on the banks of Loch Lomond, a little above Tarbert, and in front of a huge mass of rock, by the side of which, we were told, preachings were often held in the open air. The place is quite a solitude, and the surrounding scenery very striking. How much is it to be regretted that, instead of writing such Poems as the "Holy Fair" and others, in which the religious observances of his country are treated with so much levity and too often with indecency, Burns had not employed his genius in describing religion under the serious and affecting aspects it must so frequently take.]

## I.

SUGGESTED BY A BEAUTIFUL RUIN UPON ONE OF THE ISLANDS OF LOCH LOMOND, A PLACE CHOSEN FOR THE RETREAT OF A SOLITARY INDIVIDUAL, FROM WHOM THIS HABITATION ACQUIRED THE NAME OF

## THE BROWNIE'S CELL.

## I.

To barren heath, bleak moor, and quaking fen,  
 Or depth of labyrinthine glen;  
 Or into trackless forest set  
 With trees, whose lofty umbrage met;  
 World-wearied Men withdrew of yore;  
 (Penance their trust, and prayer their store;)   
 And in the wilderness were bound  
 To such apartments as they found,

Or with a new ambition raised ;  
That God might suitably be praised.

## II.

High lodged the *Warrior*, like a bird of prey ;  
Or where broad waters round him lay :  
But this wild Ruin is no ghost  
Of his devices—buried, lost !  
Within this little lonely isle  
There stood a consecrated Pile ;  
Where tapers burned, and mass was sung,  
For them whose timid Spirits clung  
To mortal succour, though the tomb  
Had fixed, for ever fixed, their doom !

## III.

Upon those servants of another world  
When madding Power her bolts had hurled,  
Their habitation shook ;—it fell ;  
And perished, save one narrow cell ;  
Whither, at length, a Wretch retired  
Who neither grovelled nor aspired :  
He, struggling in the net of pride,  
The future scorned, the past defied ;  
Still tempering, from the unguilty forge  
Of vain conceit, an iron scourge !

## IV.

Proud Remnant was he of a fearless Race,  
Who stood and flourished face to face  
With their perennial hills ;—but Crime,  
Hastening the stern decrees of Time,  
Brought low a Power, which from its home  
Burst, when repose grew wearisome ;

And, taking impulse from the sword,  
And, mocking its own plighted word,  
Had found, in ravage widely dealt,  
Its warfare's bourn, its travel's belt!

## V.

All, all were dispossessed, save him whose smile  
Shot lightning through this lonely Isle!  
No right had he but what he made  
To this small spot, his leafy shade;  
But the ground lay within that ring  
To which he only dared to cling;  
Renouncing here, as worse than dead,  
The craven few who bowed the head  
Beneath the change; who heard a claim  
How loud! yet lived in peace with shame.

## VI.

From year to year this shaggy Mortal went  
(So seemed it) down a strange descent:  
Till they, who saw his outward frame,  
Fixed on him an unhallowed name;  
Him, free from all malicious taint,  
And guiding, like the Patmos Saint,  
A pen unwearied—to indite,  
In his lone Isle, the dreams of night;  
Impassioned dreams, that strove to span  
The faded glories of his Clan!

## VII.

Suns that through blood their western harbour sought,  
And stars that in their courses fought;  
Towers rent, winds combating with woods,  
Lands deluged by unbridled floods;



And beast and bird that from the spell  
Of sleep took import terrible ;—  
These types mysterious (if the show  
Of battle and the routed foe  
Had failed) would furnish an array  
Of matter for the dawning day !

## VIII.

How disappeared He ?—ask the newt and toad,  
Inheritors of his abode ;  
The otter crouching undisturbed,  
In her dank cleft ;—but be thou curbed,  
O froward Fancy ! 'mid a scene  
Of aspect winning and serene ;  
For those offensive creatures shun  
The inquisition of the sun !  
And in this region flowers delight,  
And all is lovely to the sight.

## IX.

Spring finds not here a melancholy breast,  
When she applies her annual test  
To dead and living ; when her breath  
Quickens, as now, the withered heath ;—  
Nor flaunting Summer—when he throws  
His soul into the briar-rose ;  
Or calls the lily from her sleep  
Prolonged beneath the bordering deep ;  
Nor Autumn, when the viewless wren  
Is warbling near the BROWNIE'S Den.

## X.

Wild Relique ! beauteous as the chosen spot  
In Nyssa's isle, the embellished grot ;

Whither, by care of Libyan Jove,  
 (High Servant of paternal Love)  
 Young Bacchus was conveyed—to lie  
 Safe from his step-dame Rhea's eye ;  
 Where bud, and bloom, and fruitage, glowed,  
 Close-crowding round the infant-god ;  
 All colours,—and the liveliest streak  
 A foil to his celestial cheek !

---

## II.

## COMPOSED AT CORA LINN,

## IN SIGHT OF WALLACE'S TOWER.

[I HAD seen this celebrated Waterfall twice before ; but the feelings,  
 to which it had given birth, were not expressed till they  
 recurred in presence of the object on this occasion.]

'—How Wallace fought for Scotland, left the name  
 Of Wallace to be found, like a wild flower,  
 All over his dear Country ; left the deeds  
 Of Wallace, like a family of ghosts,  
 To people the steep rocks and river banks,  
 Her natural sanctuaries, with a local soul  
 Of independence and stern liberty.'

MS.

LORD of the vale ! astounding Flood ;  
 The dullest leaf in this thick wood  
 Quakes—conscious of thy power ;  
 The caves reply with hollow moan ;  
 And vibrates, to its central stone,  
 Yon time-cemented Tower !

And yet how fair the rural scene !  
 For thou, O Clyde, hast ever been

Beneficent as strong ;  
Pleased in refreshing dews to steep  
The little trembling flowers that peep  
Thy shelving rocks among.

Hence all who love their country, love  
To look on thee—delight to rove  
Where they thy voice can hear ;  
And, to the patriot-warrior's Shade,  
Lord of the vale ! to Heroes laid  
In dust, that voice is dear !

Along thy banks, at dead of night  
Sweeps visibly the Wallace Wight ;  
Or stands, in warlike vest,  
Aloft, beneath the moon's pale beam,  
A Champion worthy of the stream,  
Yon grey tower's living crest !

But clouds and envious darkness hide  
A Form not doubtfully desried :—  
Their transient mission o'er,  
O say to what blind region flee  
These Shapes of awful phantasy ?  
To what untrodden shore ?

Less than divine command they spurn ;  
But this we from the mountains learn,  
And this the valleys show ;  
That never will they deign to hold  
Communion where the heart is cold  
To human weal and woe.

The man of abject soul in vain  
 Shall walk the Marathonian plain ;  
 Or thrid the shadowy gloom,  
 That still invests the guardian Pass,  
 Where stood, sublime, Leonidas  
 Devoted to the tomb.

And let no Slave his head incline,  
 Or kneel, before the votive shrine  
 By Uri's lake, where Tell  
 Leapt, from his storm-vext boat, to land,  
 Heaven's Instrument, for by his hand  
 That day the Tyrant fell.

---

 III.

## EFFUSION,

IN THE PLEASURE-GROUND ON THE BANKS OF THE BRAN,  
 NEAR DUNKELD.

[I AM not aware that this condemnatory effusion was ever seen by the owner of the place. He might be disposed to pay little attention to it ; but were it to prove otherwise I should be glad, for the whole exhibition is distressingly puerile.]

‘The waterfall, by a loud roaring, warned us when we must expect it. We were first, however, conducted into a small apartment, where the Gardener desired us to look at a picture of Ossian, which, while he was telling the history of the young Artist who executed the work, disappeared, parting in the middle—flying asunder as by the touch of magic—and lo ! we are at the entrance of a splendid apartment, which was almost dizzy and alive with waterfalls, that tumbled in all directions ; the great cascade, opposite the window, which faced us, being reflected in innumerable mirrors upon the ceiling and against the walls.’  
 —*Extract from the Journal of my Fellow-Traveller.*

WHAT He—who, mid the kindred throng  
Of Heroes that inspired his song,  
Doth yet frequent the hill of storms,  
The stars dim-twinkling through their forms!  
What! Ossian here—a painted Thrall,  
Mute fixture on a stuccoed wall;  
To serve—an unsuspected screen  
For show that must not yet be seen;  
And, when the moment comes, to part  
And vanish by mysterious art;  
Head, harp, and body, split asunder,  
For ingress to a world of wonder;  
A gay saloon, with waters dancing  
Upon the sight wherever glancing;  
One loud cascade in front, and lo!  
A thousand like it, white as snow—  
Streams on the walls, and torrent-foam  
As active round the hollow dome,  
Illusive cataracts! of their terrors  
Not stripped, nor voiceless in the mirrors,  
That catch the pageant from the flood  
Thundering adown a rocky wood.  
What pains to dazzle and confound!  
What strife of colour, shape and sound  
In this quaint medley, that might seem  
Devised out of a sick man's dream!  
Strange scene, fantastic and uneasy  
As ever made a maniac dizzy,  
When disenchanted from the mood  
That loves on sullen thoughts to brood!  
O Nature—in thy changeful visions,  
Through all thy most abrupt transitions

Smooth, graceful, tender, or sublime—  
Ever averse to pantomime,  
Thee neither do they know nor us  
Thy servants, who can trifle thus ;  
Else verily the sober powers  
Of rock that frowns, and stream that roars,  
Exalted by congenial sway  
Of Spirits, and the undying Lay,  
And Names that moulder not away,  
Had wakened some redeeming thought  
More worthy of this favoured Spot ;  
Recalled some feeling—to set free  
The Bard from such indignity !

\* The Effigies of a valiant Wight  
I once beheld, a Templar Knight ;  
Not prostrate, not like those that rest  
On tombs, with palms together prest,  
But sculptured out of living stone,  
And standing upright and alone,  
Both hands with rival energy  
Employed in setting his sword free  
From its dull sheath—stern sentinel  
Intent to guard St. Robert's cell ;  
As if with memory of the affray  
Far distant, when, as legends say,  
The Monks of Fountain's thronged to force  
From its dear home the Hermit's corse,  
That in their keeping it might lie,  
To crown their abbey's sanctity.  
So had they rushed into the grot  
Of sense despised, a world forgot,

\* On the banks of the River Nid, near Knaresborough.

And torn him from his loved retreat,  
Where altar-stone and rock-hewn seat  
Still hint that quiet best is found,  
Even by the *Living*, under ground;  
But a bold Knight, the selfish aim  
Defeating, put the monks to shame,  
There where you see his Image stand  
Bare to the sky, with threatening brand  
Which lingering NID is proud to show  
Reflected in the pool below.

Thus, like the men of earliest days,  
Our sires set forth their grateful praise:  
Uncouth the workmanship, and rude!  
But, nursed in mountain solitude,  
Might some aspiring artist dare  
To seize whate'er, through misty air,  
A ghost, by glimpses, may present  
Of imitable lineament,  
And give the phantom an array  
That less should scorn the abandoned clay  
Then let him hew with patient stroke  
An Ossian out of mural rock,  
And leave the figurative Man—  
Upon thy margin, roaring Bran!—  
Fixed, like the Templar of the steep,  
An everlasting watch to keep;  
With local sanctities in trust,  
More precious than a hermit's dust;  
And virtues through the mass infused,  
Which old idolatry abused.

What though the Granite would deny  
All fervour to the sightless eye;

And touch from rising suns in vain  
Solicit a Memnonian strain ;  
Yet, in some fit of anger sharp,  
The wind might force the deep-grooved harp  
To utter melancholy moans  
Not unconnected with the tones  
Of soul-sick flesh and weary bones ;  
While grove and river notes would lend,  
Less deeply sad, with these to blend !

Vain pleasures of luxurious life,  
For ever with yourselves at strife ;  
Through town and country both deranged  
By affectations interchanged,  
And all the perishable gauds  
That heaven-deserted man applauds ;  
When will your hapless patrons learn  
To watch and ponder—to discern  
The freshness, the everlasting youth,  
Of admiration sprung from truth ;  
From beauty infinitely growing  
Upon a mind with love o'erflowing—  
To sound the depths of every Art  
That seeks its wisdom through the heart ?

Thus (where the intrusive Pile, ill-graced,  
With baubles of theatric taste,  
O'erlooks the torrent breathing showers  
On motley bands of alien flowers  
In stiff confusion set or sown,  
Till Nature cannot find her own,  
Or keep a remnant of the sod  
Which Caledonian Heroes trod)  
I mused ; and, thirsting for redress,  
Recoiled into the wilderness.



## YARROW VISITED,

SEPTEMBER, 1814.

(See page 28).

[As mentioned in my verses on the death of the Ettrick Shepherd, my first visit to Yarrow was in his company. We had lodged the night before at Traquhair where Hogg had joined us, and also Dr. Anderson the Editor of the British Poets, who was on a visit at the Manse. Dr. A. walked with us till we came in view of the Vale of Yarrow, and, being advanced in life, he then turned back. The old Man was passionately fond of poetry, though with not much of a discriminating judgment, as the Volumes he edited sufficiently shew. But I was much pleased to meet with him, and to acknowledge my obligation to his collection, which had been my brother John's companion in more than one voyage to India, and which he gave me before his departure from Grasmere, never to return. Through these Volumes I became first familiar with Chaucer, and so little money had I then to spare for books, that, in all probability, but for this same work, I should have known little of Drayton, Daniel, and other distinguished poets of the Elizabethan age, and their immediate successors, till a much later period of my life. I am glad to record this, not from any importance of its own, but, as a tribute of gratitude to this simple-hearted old man, whom I never again had the pleasure of meeting. I seldom read or think of this poem without regretting that my dear Sister was not of the party, as she would have had so much delight in recalling the time when, travelling together in Scotland, we declined going in search of this celebrated stream, not altogether, I will frankly confess, for the reasons assigned in the poem on the occasion.]

AND is this—Yarrow?—*This* the Stream  
Of which my fancy cherished,  
So faithfully, a waking dream?  
An image that hath perished!

O that some Minstrel's harp were near,  
To utter notes of gladness,  
And chase this silence from the air,  
That fills my heart with sadness !

Yet why ?—a silvery current flows  
With uncontrolled meanderings ;  
Nor have these eyes by greener hills  
Been soothed, in all my wanderings.  
And, through her depths, Saint Mary's Lake  
Is visibly delighted ;  
For not a feature of those hills  
Is in the mirror slighted.

A blue sky bends o'er Yarrow vale,  
Save where that pearly whiteness  
Is round the rising sun diffused,  
A tender hazy brightness ;  
Mild dawn of promise ! that excludes  
All profitless dejection ;  
Though not unwilling here to admit  
A pensive recollection.

Where was it that the famous Flower  
Of Yarrow Vale lay bleeding ?  
His bed perchance was yon smooth mound  
On which the herd is feeding :  
And haply from this crystal pool,  
Now peaceful as the morning,  
The Water-wraith ascended thrice—  
And gave his doleful warning.

Delicious is the Lay that sings  
The haunts of happy Lovers,  
The path that leads them to the grove,  
The leafy grove that covers :  
And Pity sanctifies the Verse  
That paints, by strength of sorrow,  
The unconquerable strength of love ;  
Bear witness, rueful Yarrow !

But thou, that didst appear so fair  
To fond imagination,  
Dost rival in the light of day  
Her delicate creation :  
Meek loveliness is round thee spread,  
A softness still and holy ;  
The grace of forest charms decayed,  
And pastoral melancholy.

That region left, the vale unfolds  
Rich groves of lofty stature,  
With Yarrow winding through the pomp  
Of cultivated nature ;  
And, rising from those lofty groves,  
Behold a Ruin hoary !  
The shattered front of Newark's Towers,  
Renowned in Border story.

Fair scenes for childhood's opening bloom,  
For sportive youth to stray in ;  
For manhood to enjoy his strength ;  
And age to wear away in !

Yon cottage seems a bower of bliss,  
A covert for protection  
Of tender thoughts, that nestle there—  
The brood of chaste affection.

How sweet, on this autumnal day,  
The wild-wood fruits to gather,  
And on my True-love's forehead plant  
A crest of blooming heather!  
And what if I enwreathed my own!  
'Twere no offence to reason;  
The sober Hills thus deck their brows  
To meet the wintry season.

I see—but not by sight alone,  
Loved Yarrow, have I won thee;  
A ray of fancy still survives—  
Her sunshine plays upon thee!  
Thy ever-youthful waters keep  
A course of lively pleasure;  
And gladsome notes my lips can breathe,  
Accordant to the measure.

The vapours linger round the Heights,  
They melt, and soon must vanish;  
One hour is theirs, nor more is mine—  
Sad thought, which I would banish,  
But that I know, where'er I go,  
Thy genuine image, Yarrow!  
Will dwell with me—to heighten joy,  
And cheer my mind in sorrow.

POEMS  
DEDICATED TO NATIONAL INDEPENDENCE  
AND LIBERTY.



PART I.

I.

COMPOSED BY THE SEA-SIDE, NEAR CALAIS, AUGUST, 1802.

FAIR Star of evening, Splendour of the west,  
Star of my Country!—on the horizon's brink  
Thou hangest, stooping, as might seem, to sink  
On England's bosom; yet well pleased to rest,  
Meanwhile, and be to her a glorious crest  
Conspicuous to the Nations. Thou, I think,  
Should'st be my Country's emblem; and should'st wink,  
Bright Star! with laughter on her banners, drest  
In thy fresh beauty. There! that dusky spot  
Beneath thee, that is England; there she lies.  
Blessings be on you both! one hope, one lot,  
One life, one glory!—I, with many a fear  
For my dear Country, many heartfelt sighs,  
Among men who do not love her, linger here.

## II.

CALAIS, AUGUST, 1802.

Is it a reed that's shaken by the wind,  
Or what is it that ye go forth to see?  
Lords, lawyers, statesmen, squires of low degree,  
Men known, and men unknown, sick, lame, and blind,  
Post forward all, like creatures of one kind,  
With first-fruit offerings crowd to bend the knee  
In France, before the new-born Majesty.  
'Tis ever thus. Ye men of prostrate mind,  
A seemly reverence may be paid to power;  
But that's a loyal virtue, never sown  
In haste, nor springing with a transient shower:  
When truth, when sense, when liberty were flown,  
What hardship had it been to wait an hour?  
Shame on you, feeble Heads, to slavery prone!

---

## III.

Composed near Calais, on the road leading to Ardres, August 7, 1802.

JONES! as from Calais southward you and I  
Went pacing side by side, this public Way  
Streamed with the pomp of a too-credulous day\*,  
When faith was pledged to new-born Liberty:

\* 14th July, 1790.

A homeless sound of joy was in the sky :  
From hour to hour the antiquated Earth  
Beat like the heart of Man : songs, garlands, mirth,  
Banners, and happy faces, far and nigh !  
And now, sole register that these things were,  
Two solitary greetings have I heard,  
' *Good morrow, Citizen !* ' a hollow word,  
As if a dead man spake it ! Yet despair  
Touches me not, though pensive as a bird  
Whose vernal coverts winter hath laid bare \*.

---

## IV.

1801.

I GRIEVED for Buonaparté, with a vain  
And an unthinking grief ! The tenderest mood  
Of that Man's mind—what can it be ? what food  
Fed his first hopes ? what knowledge could *he* gain ?  
'Tis not in battles that from youth we train  
The Governor who must be wise and good,  
And temper with the sternness of the brain  
Thoughts motherly, and meek as womanhood.  
Wisdom doth live with children round her knees :  
Books, leisure, perfect freedom, and the talk  
Man holds with week-day man in the hourly walk  
Of the mind's business : these are the degrees  
By which true Sway doth mount ; this is the stalk  
True Power doth grow on ; and her rights are these.

\* See Note.

## V.

CALAIS, AUGUST 15, 1802.

FESTIVALS have I seen that were not names :  
This is young Buonaparté's natal day,  
And his is henceforth an established sway—  
Consul for life. With worship France proclaims  
Her approbation, and with pomps and games.  
Heaven grant that other Cities may be gay !  
Calais is not : and I have bent my way  
To the sea-coast, noting that each man frames  
His business as he likes. Far other show  
My youth here witnessed, in a prouder time ;  
The senselessness of joy was then sublime !  
Happy is he, who, caring not for Pope,  
Consul, or King, can sound himself to know  
The destiny of Man, and live in hope.

---

## VI.

ON THE EXTINCTION OF THE VENETIAN REPUBLIC.

ONCE did She hold the gorgeous east in fee ;  
And was the safeguard of the west : the worth  
Of Venice did not fall below her birth,  
Venice, the eldest Child of Liberty.



She was a maiden City, bright and free;  
No guile seduced, no force could violate;  
And, when she took unto herself a Mate,  
She must espouse the everlasting Sea.  
And what if she had seen those glories fade,  
Those titles vanish, and that strength decay;  
Yet shall some tribute of regret be paid  
When her long life hath reached its final day:  
Men are we, and must grieve when even the Shade  
Of that which once was great, is passed away.

---

## VII.

## THE KING OF SWEDEN.

THE Voice of song from distant lands shall call  
To that great King; shall hail the crownèd Youth  
Who, taking counsel of unbending Truth,  
By one example hath set forth to all  
How they with dignity may stand; or fall,  
If fall they must. Now, whither doth it tend?  
And what to him and his shall be the end?  
That thought is one which neither can appal  
Nor cheer him; for the illustrious Swede hath done  
The thing which ought to be; is raised *above*  
All consequences: work he hath begun  
Of fortitude, and piety, and love,  
Which all his glorious ancestors approve:  
The heroes bless him, him their rightful son\*.

\* See note.

## VIII.

## TO TOUSSAINT L'OUVERTURE.

TOUSSAINT, the most unhappy man of men!  
Whether the whistling Rustic tend his plough  
Within thy hearing, or thy head be now  
Pillowed in some deep dungeon's earless den;—  
O miserable Chieftain! where and when  
Wilt thou find patience? Yet die not; do thou  
Wear rather in thy bonds a cheerful brow:  
Though fallen thyself, never to rise again,  
Live, and take comfort. Thou hast left behind  
Powers that will work for thee; air, earth, and skies;  
There's not a breathing of the common wind  
That will forget thee; thou hast great allies;  
Thy friends are exultations, agonies,  
And love, and man's unconquerable mind.

---

## IX.

SEPTEMBER 1, 1802.

Among the capricious acts of tyranny that disgraced those times, was the chasing of all Negroes from France by decree of the government: we had a Fellow-passenger who was one of the expelled.

WE had a female Passenger who came  
From Calais with us, spotless in array,—  
A white-robed Negro, like a lady gay,  
Yet downcast as a woman fearing blame;

Meek, destitute, as seemed, of hope or aim  
She sate, from notice turning not away,  
But on all proffered intercourse did lay  
A weight of languid speech, or to the same  
No sign of answer made by word or face :  
Yet still her eyes retained their tropic fire,  
That, burning independent of the mind,  
Joined with the lustre of her rich attire  
To mock the Outcast.—O ye Heavens, be kind !  
And feel, thou Earth, for this afflicted Race !

---

## I.

COMPOSED IN THE VALLEY NEAR DOVER, ON THE DAY OF  
LANDING.

HERE, on our native soil, we breathe once more.  
The cock that crows, the smoke that curls, that sound  
Of bells ; those boys who in yon meadow-ground  
In white-sleeved shirts are playing ; and the roar  
Of the waves breaking on the chalky shore ;—  
All, all are English. Oft have I looked round  
With joy in Kent's green vales ; but never found  
Myself so satisfied in heart before.  
Europe is yet in bonds ; but let that pass,  
Thought for another moment. Thou art free,  
My Country ! and 'tis joy enough and pride  
For one hour's perfect bliss, to tread the grass  
Of England once again, and hear and see,  
With such a dear Companion at my side.

## XI.

SEPTEMBER, 1802. NEAR DOVER.

INLAND, within a hollow vale, I stood ;  
 And saw, while sea was calm and air was clear,  
 The coast of France—the coast of France how near !  
 Drawn almost into frightful neighbourhood.  
 I shrunk ; for verily the barrier flood  
 Was like a lake, or river bright and fair,  
 A span of waters ; yet what power is there !  
 What mightiness for evil and for good !  
 Even so doth God protect us if we be  
 Virtuous and wise. Winds blow, and waters roll,  
 Strength to the brave, and Power, and Deity ;  
 Yet in themselves are nothing ! One decree  
 Spake laws to *them*, and said that by the soul  
 Only, the Nations shall be great and free.

## XII.

THOUGHT OF A BRITON ON THE SUBJUGATION OF SWITZERLAND.

[THIS was composed while pacing to and fro between the Hall of Coleorton, then rebuilding, and the principal Farm-house of the Estate, in which we lived for nine or ten months. I will here mention that the Song on the Restoration of Lord Clifford, as well as that on the feast of Brougham Castle, were produced on the same ground.]

Two Voices are there ; one is of the sea,  
 One of the mountains ; each a mighty Voice :

In both from age to age thou didst rejoice,  
 They were thy chosen music, Liberty!  
 There came a Tyrant, and with holy glee  
 Thou fought'st against him; but hast vainly striven:  
 Thou from thy Alpine holds at length art driven,  
 Where not a torrent murmurs heard by thee.  
 Of one deep bliss thine ear hath been bereft:  
 Then cleave, O cleave to that which still is left;  
 For, high-souled Maid, what sorrow would it be  
 That Mountain floods should thunder as before,  
 And Ocean bellow from his rocky shore,  
 And neither awful Voice be heard by thee!

---

## XIII.

WRITTEN IN LONDON, SEPTEMBER, 1802.

[THIS was written immediately after my return from France to London, when I could not but be struck, as here described, with the vanity and parade of our own country, especially in great towns and cities, as contrasted with the quiet, and I may say the desolation, that the revolution had produced in France. This must be borne in mind, or else the reader may think that in this and the succeeding Sonnets I have exaggerated the mischief engendered and fostered among us by undisturbed wealth. It would not be easy to conceive with what a depth of feeling I entered into the struggle carried on by the Spaniards for their deliverance from the usurped power of the French. Many times have I gone from Allan Bank in Grasmere vale, where we were then residing, to the top of the Raise-gap, as it is called, so late as two o'clock in the morning, to meet the carrier bringing the newspaper from Keswick. Imperfect traces of the state of mind in which I then was may be found in my Tract on the Convention of Cintra, as well as in these Sonnets.]

O FRIEND! I know not which way I must look  
 For comfort, being, as I am, oppressed,

To think that now our life is only drest  
For show ; mean handy-work of craftsman, cook,  
Or groom !—We must run glittering like a brook  
In the open sunshine, or we are unblest :  
The wealthiest man among us is the best :  
No grandeur now in nature or in book  
Delights us. Rapine, avarice, expense,  
This is idolatry ; and these we adore :  
Plain living and high thinking are no more :  
The homely beauty of the good old cause  
Is gone ; our peace, our fearful innocence,  
And pure religion breathing household laws.

---

## XIV.

LONDON, 1802.

MILTON ! thou should'st be living at this hour :  
England hath need of thee : she is a fen  
Of stagnant waters : altar, sword, and pen,  
Fireside, the heroic wealth of hall and bower,  
Have forfeited their ancient English dower  
Of inward happiness. We are selfish men ;  
Oh ! raise us up, return to us again ;  
And give us manners, virtue, freedom, power.  
Thy soul was like a Star, and dwelt apart :  
Thou hadst a voice whose sound was like the sea :  
Pure as the naked heavens, majestic, free,  
So didst thou travel on life's common way,  
In cheerful godliness ; and yet thy heart  
The lowliest duties on herself did lay.

## XV.

GREAT men have been among us ; hands that penned  
And tongues that uttered wisdom—better none :  
The later Sidney, Marvel, Harrington,  
Young Vane, and others who called Milton friend.  
These moralists could act and comprehend :  
They knew how genuine glory was put on ;  
Taught us how rightfully a nation shone  
In splendour : what strength was, that would not bend  
But in magnanimous meekness. France, 'tis strange,  
Hath brought forth no such souls as we had then.  
Perpetual emptiness ! unceasing change !  
No single volume paramount, no code,  
No master spirit, no determined road ;  
But equally a want of books and men !

---

## XVI.

It is not to be thought of that the Flood  
Of British freedom, which, to the open sea  
Of the world's praise, from dark antiquity  
Hath flowed, 'with pomp of waters, unwithstood,'  
Roused though it be full often to a mood  
Which spurns the check of salutary bands,  
That this most famous Stream in bogs and sands  
Should perish ; and to evil and to good

Be lost for ever. In our halls is hung  
Armoury of the invincible Knights of old :  
We must be free or die, who speak the tongue  
That Shakspeare spake ; the faith and morals hold  
Which Milton held.—In every thing we are sprung  
Of Earth's first blood, have titles manifold.

---

## XVII.

WHEN I have borne in memory what has tamed  
Great Nations, how ennobling thoughts depart  
When men change swords for ledgers, and desert  
The student's bower for gold, some fears unnamed  
I had, my Country!—am I to be blamed ?  
Now, when I think of thee, and what thou art,  
Verily, in the bottom of my heart,  
Of those unfilial fears I am ashamed.  
For dearly must we prize thee ; we who find  
In thee a bulwark for the cause of men ;  
And I by my affection was beguiled :  
What wonder if a Poet now and then,  
Among the many movements of his mind,  
Felt for thee as a lover or a child !



## XVIII.

OCTOBER, 1803.

ONE might believe that natural miseries  
Had blasted France, and made of it a land  
Unfit for men ; and that in one great band  
Her sons were bursting forth, to dwell at ease.  
But 'tis a chosen soil, where sun and breeze  
Shed gentle favours : rural works are there,  
And ordinary business without care ;  
Spot rich in all things that can soothe and please !  
How piteous then that there should be such dearth  
Of knowledge ; that whole myriads should unite  
To work against themselves such fell despite :  
Should come in phrensy and in drunken mirth,  
Impatient to put out the only light  
Of Liberty that yet remains on earth !

---

## XIX.

THERE is a bondage worse, far worse, to bear  
Than his who breathes, by roof, and floor, and wall,  
Pent in, a Tyrant's solitary Thrall :  
'Tis his who walks about in the open air,  
One of a Nation who, henceforth, must wear  
Their fetters in their souls. For who could be,

Who, even the best, in such condition, free  
From self-reproach, reproach that he must share  
With Human-nature ? Never be it ours  
To see the sun how brightly it will shine,  
And know that noble feelings, manly powers,  
Instead of gathering strength, must droop and pine ;  
And earth with all her pleasant fruits and flowers  
Fade, and participate in man's decline.

---

## XX.

OCTOBER, 1863.

THESE times strike monied worldlings with dismay :  
Even rich men, brave by nature, taint the air  
With words of apprehension and despair :  
While tens of thousands, thinking on the affray,  
Men unto whom sufficient for the day  
And minds not stinted or untilled are given,  
Sound, healthy, children of the God of heaven,  
Are cheerful as the rising sun in May.  
What do we gather hence but firmer faith  
That every gift of noble origin  
Is breathed upon by Hope's perpetual breath ;  
That virtue and the faculties within  
Are vital,—and that riches are akin  
To fear, to change, to cowardice, and death ?

## XXI.

ENGLAND! the time is come when thou should'st wean  
Thy heart from its emasculating food ;  
The truth should now be better understood ;  
Old things have been unsettled ; we have seen  
Fair seed-time, better harvest might have been  
But for thy trespasses ; and, at this day,  
If for Greece, Egypt, India, Africa,  
Aught good were destined, thou would'st step between.  
England! all nations in this charge agree :  
But worse, more ignorant in love and hate,  
Far—far more abject, is thine Enemy :  
Therefore the wise pray for thee, though the freight  
Of thy offences be a heavy weight :  
Oh grief that Earth's best hopes rest all with Thee !

---

## XXII.

OCTOBER, 1803.

WHEN, looking on the present face of things,  
I see one Man, of men the meanest too !  
Raised up to sway the world, to do, undo,  
With mighty Nations for his underlings,  
The great events with which old story rings  
Seem vain and hollow ; I find nothing great :  
Nothing is left which I can venerate ;  
So that a doubt almost within me springs

Of Providence, such emptiness at length  
Seems at the heart of all things. But, great God!  
I measure back the steps which I have trod;  
And tremble, seeing whence proceeds the strength  
Of such poor Instruments, with thoughts sublime  
I tremble at the sorrow of the time.

---

## XXIII.

TO THE MEN OF KENT. OCTOBER, 1803.

VANGUARD of Liberty, ye men of Kent,  
Ye children of a Soil that doth advance  
Her haughty brow against the coast of France,  
Now is the time to prove your hardiment!  
To France be words of invitation sent!  
They from their fields can see the countenance  
Of your fierce war, may ken the glittering lance  
And hear you shouting forth your brave intent.  
Left single, in bold parley, ye, of yore,  
Did from the Norman win a gallant wreath;  
Confirmed the charters that were yours before;—  
No parleying now! In Britain is one breath;  
We all are with you now from shore to shore:—  
Ye men of Kent, 'tis victory or death!

XXIV.

WHAT if our numbers barely could defy  
 The arithmetic of babes, must foreign hordes,  
 Slaves, vile as ever were befooled by words,  
 Striking through English breasts the anarchy  
 Of Terror, bear us to the ground, and tie  
 Our hands behind our backs with felon cords?  
 Yields every thing to discipline of swords?  
 Is man as good as man, none low, none high?—  
 Nor discipline nor valour can withstand  
 The shock, nor quell the inevitable rout,  
 When in some great extremity breaks out  
 A people, on their own beloved Land  
 Risen, like one man, to combat in the sight  
 Of a just God for liberty and right.

---

XXV.

LINES ON THE EXPECTED INVASION.

1803.

COME ye—who, if (which Heaven avert!) the Land  
 Were with herself at strife, would take your stand,  
 Like gallant Falkland, by the Monarch's side,  
 And, like Montrose, make Loyalty your pride—

Come ye—who, not less zealous, might display  
Banners at enmity with regal sway,  
And, like the Pymys and Miltons of that day,  
Think that a State would live in sounder health  
If Kingship bowed its head to Commonwealth—  
Ye too—whom no discreditable fear  
Would keep, perhaps with many a fruitless tear,  
Uncertain what to choose and how to steer—  
And ye—who might mistake for sober sense  
And wise reserve the plea of indolence—  
Come ye—whate'er your creed—O waken all,  
Whate'er your temper, at your Country's call;  
Resolving (this a free-born Nation can)  
To have one Soul, and perish to a man,  
Or save this honoured Land from every Lord  
But British reason and the British sword.

---

## XXVI.

ANTICIPATION. OCTOBER, 1803.

SHOUT, for a mighty Victory is won!  
On British ground the Invaders are laid low;  
The breath of Heaven has drifted them like snow,  
And left them lying in the silent sun,  
Never to rise again!—the work is done.  
Come forth, ye old men, now in peaceful show  
And greet your sons! drums beat and trumpets blow!  
Make merry, wives! ye little children, stun

Your grandame's ears with pleasure of your noise!  
Clap, infants, clap your hands! Divine must be  
That triumph, when the very worst, the pain,  
And even the prospect of our brethren slain,  
Hath something in it which the heart enjoys:—  
In glory will they sleep and endless sanctity.

---

## XXVII.

NOVEMBER, 1806.

ANOTHER year!—another deadly blow!  
Another mighty Empire overthrown!  
And We are left, or shall be left, alone;  
The last that dare to struggle with the Foe.  
'Tis well! from this day forward we shall know  
That in ourselves our safety must be sought;  
That by our own right hands it must be wrought;  
That we must stand unpropped, or be laid low.  
O dastard whom such foretaste doth not cheer!  
We shall exult, if they who rule the land  
Be men who hold its many blessings dear,  
Wise, upright, valiant; not a servile band,  
Who are to judge of danger which they fear,  
And honour which they do not understand.

## XXVIII.

## O D E.

## I.

Who rises on the banks of Seine,  
And binds her temples with the civic wreath?  
What joy to read the promise of her mien!  
How sweet to rest her wide-spread wings beneath!  
    But they are ever playing,  
    And twinkling in the light,  
    And, if a breeze be straying,  
    That breeze she will invite;  
And stands on tiptoe, conscious she is fair,  
And calls a look of love into her face,  
And spreads her arms, as if the general air  
Alone could satisfy her wide embrace.  
—Melt, Principalities, before her melt!  
Her love ye hailed—her wrath have felt!  
But She through many a change of form hath gone,  
And stands amidst you now an armèd creature,  
Whose panoply is not a thing put on,  
But the live scales of a portentous nature;  
That, having forced its way from birth to birth,  
Stalks round—abhorred by Heaven, a terror to the  
    Earth!

## II.

I marked the breathings of her dragon crest;  
My Soul, a sorrowful interpreter,



In many a midnight vision bowed  
Before the ominous aspect of her spear;  
Whether the mighty beam, in scorn upheld,  
Threatened her foes,—or, pompously at rest,  
Seemed to bisect her orbèd shield,  
As stretches a blue bar of solid cloud  
Across the setting sun and all the fiery west.

## III.

So did she daunt the Earth, and God defy!  
And, wheresoe'er she spread her sovereignty,  
Pollution tainted all that was most pure.  
—Have we not known—and live we not to tell—  
That Justice seemed to hear her final knell?  
Faith buried deeper in her own deep breast  
Her stores, and sighed to find them insecure!  
And Hope was maddened by the drops that fell  
From shades, her chosen place of short-lived rest.  
Shame followed shame, and woe supplanted woe—  
Is this the only change that time can show?  
How long shall vengeance sleep? Ye patient Heavens,  
how long?  
—Infirm ejaculation! from the tongue  
Of Nations wanting virtue to be strong  
Up to the measure of accorded might,  
And daring not to feel the majesty of right!

## IV.

Weak Spirits are there—who would ask,  
Upon the pressure of a painful thing,  
The lion's sinews, or the eagle's wing;  
Or let their wishes loose, in forest-glade,

Among the lurking powers  
Of herbs and lowly flowers,  
Or seek, from saints above, miraculous aid—  
That Man may be accomplished for a task  
Which his own nature hath enjoined;—and why?  
If, when that interference hath relieved him,  
He must sink down to languish  
In worse than former helplessness—and lie  
Till the caves roar,—and, imbecility  
Again engendering anguish,  
The same weak wish returns, that had before deceived  
him.

## v.

But Thou, supreme Disposer! may'st not speed  
The course of things, and change the creed  
Which hath been held aloft before men's sight  
Since the first framing of societies,  
Whether, as bards have told in ancient song,  
Built up by soft seducing harmonies;  
Or prest together by the appetite,  
And by the power, of wrong.

## PART II.

## I.

## ON A CELEBRATED EVENT IN ANCIENT HISTORY.

A ROMAN Master stands on Grecian ground,  
And to the people at the Isthmian Games  
Assembled, He, by a herald's voice, proclaims  
THE LIBERTY OF GREECE:—the words rebound  
Until all voices in one voice are drowned;  
Glad acclamation by which air was rent!  
And birds, high-flying in the element,  
Dropped to the earth, astonished at the sound!  
Yet were the thoughtful grieved; and still that voice  
Haunts, with sad echoes, musing Fancy's ear:  
Ah! that a *Conqueror's* words should be so dear:  
Ah! that a *boon* could shed such rapturous joys!  
A gift of that which is not to be given  
By all the blended powers of Earth and Heaven.

---

## II.

## UPON THE SAME EVENT.

WHEN, far and wide, swift as the beams of morn  
The tidings past of servitude repealed,  
And of that joy which shook the Isthmian Field,  
The rough Ætolians smiled with bitter scorn.

"'Tis known," cried they, "that he, who would adorn  
 His envied temples with the Isthmian crown,  
 Must either win, through effort of his own,  
 The prize, or be content to see it worn  
 By more deserving brows.—Yet so ye prop,  
 Sons of the brave who fought at Marathon,  
 Your feeble spirits! Greece her head hath bowed,  
 As if the wreath of liberty thereon  
 Would fix itself as smoothly as a cloud,  
 Which, at Jove's will, descends on Pelion's top."

---

## III.

TO THOMAS CLARKSON, ON THE FINAL PASSING OF THE BILL FOR  
 THE ABOLITION OF THE SLAVE TRADE.

March, 1807.

CLARKSON! it was an obstinate hill to climb:  
 How toilsome—nay, how dire—it was, by thee  
 Is known; by none, perhaps, so feelingly:  
 But thou, who, starting in thy fervent prime,  
 Didst first lead forth that enterprise sublime,  
 Hast heard the constant Voice its charge repeat,  
 Which, out of thy young heart's oracular seat,  
 First roused thee.—O true yoke-fellow of Time,  
 Duty's intrepid liegeman, see, the palm  
 Is won, and by all Nations shall be worn!  
 The blood-stained Writing is for ever torn;  
 And thou henceforth wilt have a good man's calm,  
 A great man's happiness; thy zeal shall find  
 Repose at length, firm friend of human kind!

## IV.

A PROPHECY. FEBRUARY, 1807.

HIGH deeds, O Germans, are to come from you!  
 Thus in your books the record shall be found,  
 'A watchword was pronounced, a potent sound—  
 ARMINIUS!—all the people quaked like dew  
 Stirred by the breeze; they rose, a Nation, true,  
 True to herself—the mighty Germany,  
 She of the Danube and the Northern Sea,  
 She rose, and off at once the yoke she threw.  
 All power was given her in the dreadful trance;  
 Those new-born Kings she withered like a flame.'  
 —Woe to them all! but heaviest woe and shame  
 To that Bavarian who could first advance  
 His banner in accursed league with France,  
 First open traitor to the German name!

---

## V.

COMPOSED BY THE SIDE OF GRASMERE LAKE.

1807.

CLOUDS, lingering yet, extend in solid bars  
 Through the grey west; and lo! these waters, steeled  
 By breezeless air to smoothest polish, yield  
 A vivid repetition of the stars;

Jove, Venus, and the ruddy crest of Mars  
Amid his fellows beauteously revealed  
At happy distance from earth's groaning field,  
Where ruthless mortals wage incessant wars.  
Is it a mirror?—or the nether Sphere  
Opening to view the abyss in which she feeds  
Her own calm fires?—But list! a voice is near;  
Great Pan himself low-whispering through the reeds,  
“Be thankful, thou; for, if unholy deeds  
Ravage the world, tranquillity is here!”

---

## VI.

Go back to antique ages, if thine eyes  
The genuine mien and character would trace  
Of the rash Spirit that still holds her place,  
Prompting the world's audacious vanities!  
Go back, and see the Tower of Babel rise;  
The pyramid extend its monstrous base,  
For some Aspirant of our short-lived race,  
Anxious an aery name to immortalize.  
There, too, ere wiles and politic dispute  
Gave specious colouring to aim and act,  
See the first mighty Hunter leave the brute—  
To chase mankind, with men in armies packed  
For his field-pastime high and absolute,  
While, to dislodge his game, cities are sacked!

## VII.

COMPOSED WHILE THE AUTHOR WAS ENGAGED IN WRITING A TRACT,  
OCCASIONED BY THE CONVENTION OF CINTRA.

1808.

Not 'mid the world's vain objects that enslave  
The free-born Soul—that World whose vaunted skill  
In selfish interest perverts the will,  
Whose factions lead astray the wise and brave—  
Not there; but in dark wood and rocky cave,  
And hollow vale which foaming torrents fill  
With omnipresent murmur as they rave  
Down their steep beds, that never shall be still:  
Here, mighty Nature! in this school sublime  
I weigh the hopes and fears of suffering Spain;  
For her consult the auguries of time,  
And through the human heart explore my way;  
And look and listen—gathering, whence I may,  
Triumph, and thoughts no bondage can restrain.

---

## VIII.

COMPOSED AT THE SAME TIME AND ON THE SAME OCCASION.

I DROPPED my pen; and listened to the Wind  
That sang of trees upturn and vessels tost—  
A midnight harmony; and wholly lost  
To the general sense of men by chains confined

Of business, care, or pleasure; or resigned  
To timely sleep. Thought I, the impassioned strain,  
Which, without aid of numbers, I sustain,  
Like acceptance from the World will find.  
Yet some with apprehensive ear shall drink  
A dirge devoutly breathed o'er sorrows past;  
And to the attendant promise will give heed—  
The prophecy,—like that of this wild blast,  
Which, while it makes the heart with sadness shrink,  
Tells also of bright calms that shall succeed.

---

## IX.

HOFFER.

OF mortal parents is the Hero born  
By whom the undaunted Tyrolese are led?  
Or is it Tell's great Spirit, from the dead  
Returned to animate an age forlorn?  
He comes like Phœbus through the gates of morn  
When dreary darkness is discomfited,  
Yet mark his modest state! upon his head,  
That simple crest, a heron's plume, is worn.  
O Liberty! they stagger at the shock  
From van to rear—and with one mind would flee,  
But half their host is buried:—rock on rock  
Descends:—beneath this godlike Warrior, see!  
Hills, torrents, woods, embodied to bemoek  
The Tyrant, and confound his cruelty.



## X.

ADVANCE—come forth from thy Tyrolean ground,  
Dear Liberty! stern Nymph of soul untamed;  
Sweet Nymph, O rightly of the mountains named!  
Through the long chain of Alps from mound to mound  
And o'er the eternal snows, like Echo, bound;  
Like Echo, when the hunter train at dawn  
Have roused her from her sleep: and forest-lawn,  
Cliffs, woods and caves, her viewless steps resound  
And babble of her pastime!—On, dread Power!  
With such invisible motion speed thy flight,  
Through hanging clouds, from craggy height to height,  
Through the green vales and through the herdsman's  
    bower—  
That all the Alps may gladden in thy might,  
Here, there, and in all places at one hour.

---

## XI.

## FEELINGS OF THE TYROLESE.

THE Land we from our fathers had in trust,  
And to our children will transmit, or die:  
This is our maxim, this our piety;  
And God and Nature say that it is just.

That which we *would* perform in arms—we must !  
We read the dictate in the infant's eye ;  
In the wife's smile ; and in the placid sky ;  
And, at our feet, amid the silent dust  
Of them that were before us.—Sing aloud  
Old songs, the precious music of the heart !  
Give, herds and flocks, your voices to the wind !  
While we go forth, a self-devoted crowd ;  
With weapons grasped in fearless hands, to assert  
Our virtue, and to vindicate mankind.

---

## XII.

ALAS ! what boots the long laborious quest  
Of moral prudence, sought through good and ill ;  
Or pains abstruse—to elevate the will,  
And lead us on to that transcendent rest  
Where every passion shall the sway attest  
Of Reason, seated on her sovereign hill ;  
What is it but a vain and curious skill,  
If sapient Germany must lie deprest,  
Beneath the brutal sword ?—Her haughty Schools  
Shall blush ; and may not we with sorrow say—  
A few strong instincts and a few plain rules,  
Among the herdsmen of the Alps, have wrought  
More for mankind at this unhappy day  
Than all the pride of intellect and thought ?

## XIII.

AND is it among rude untutored Dales,  
There, and there only, that the heart is true ?  
And, rising to repel or to subdue,  
Is it by rocks and woods that man prevails ?  
Ah no ! though Nature's dread protection fails,  
There is a bulwark in the soul. This knew  
Iberian Burghers when the sword they drew  
In Zaragoza, naked to the gales  
Of fiercely-breathing war. The truth was felt  
By Palafox, and many a brave compeer,  
Like him of noble birth and noble mind ;  
By ladies, meek-eyed women without fear ;  
And wanderers of the street, to whom is dealt  
The bread which without industry they find.

---

## XIV.

O'ER the wide earth, on mountain and on plain,  
Dwells in the affections and the soul of man  
A Godhead, like the universal PAN ;  
But more exalted, with a brighter train :  
And shall his bounty be dispensed in vain,  
Showered equally on city and on field,  
And neither hope nor steadfast promise yield  
In these usurping times of fear and pain ?

Such doom awaits us. Nay, forbid it Heaven!  
We know the arduous strife, the eternal laws  
To which the triumph of all good is given,  
High sacrifice, and labour without pause,  
Even to the death:—else wherefore should the eye  
Of man converse with immortality?

---

## XV.

## ON THE FINAL SUBMISSION OF THE TYROLESE.

It was a *moral* end for which they fought;  
Else how, when mighty Thrones were put to shame,  
Could they, poor Shepherds, have preserved an aim,  
A resolution, or enlivening thought?  
Nor hath that moral good been *vainly* sought;  
For in their magnanimity and fame  
Powers have they left, an impulse, and a claim  
Which neither can be overturned nor bought.  
Sleep, Warriors, sleep! among your hills repose!  
We know that ye, beneath the stern control  
Of awful prudence, keep the unvanquished soul:  
And when, impatient of her guilt and woes,  
Europe breaks forth; then, Shepherds! shall ye rise  
For perfect triumph o'er your Enemies.

## XVI.

HAIL, Zaragoza ! If with unwet eye  
We can approach, thy sorrow to behold,  
Yet is the heart not pitiless nor cold ;  
Such spectacle demands not tear or sigh.  
These desolate remains are trophies high  
Of more than martial courage in the breast  
Of peaceful civic virtue : they attest  
Thy matchless worth to all posterity.  
Blood flowed before thy sight without remorse ;  
Disease consumed thy vitals ; War upheaved  
The ground beneath thee with volcanic force :  
Dread trials ! yet encountered and sustained  
Till not a wreck of help or hope remained,  
And law was from necessity received.

---

## XVII.

SAY, what is Honour ?—'Tis the finest sense  
Of *justice* which the human mind can frame,  
Intent each lurking frailty to disclaim,  
And guard the way of life from all offence  
Suffered or done. When lawless violence  
Invades a Realm, so pressed that in the scale  
Of perilous war her weightiest armies fail,  
Honour is hopeful elevation,—whence

Glory, and triumph. Yet with politic skill  
Endangered States may yield to terms unjust;  
Stoop their proud heads, but not unto the dust—  
A Foe's most favourite purpose to fulfil:  
Happy occasions oft by self-mistrust  
Are forfeited; but infamy doth kill.

---

## XVIII.

THE martial courage of a day is vain,  
An empty noise of death the battle's roar,  
If vital hope be wanting to restore,  
Or fortitude be wanting to sustain,  
Armies or kingdoms. We have heard a strain  
Of triumph, how the labouring Danube bore  
A weight of hostile corpses: drenched with gore  
Were the wide fields, the hamlets heaped with slain.  
Yet see (the mighty tumult overpast)  
Austria a Daughter of her Throne hath sold!  
And her Tyrolean Champion we behold  
Murdered, like one ashore by shipwreck cast,  
Murdered without relief. Oh! blind as bold,  
To think that such assurance can stand fast!

## XIX.

BRAVE Schill! by death delivered, take thy flight  
From Prussia's timid region. Go, and rest  
With heroes, 'mid the islands of the Blest,  
Or in the fields of empyrean light.  
A meteor wert thou crossing a dark night :  
Yet shall thy name, conspicuous and sublime,  
Stand in the spacious firmament of time,  
Fixed as a star : such glory is thy right.  
Alas ! it may not be : for earthly fame  
Is Fortune's frail dependant ; yet there lives  
A Judge, who, as man claims by merit, gives ;  
To whose all-pondering mind a noble aim,  
Faithfully kept, is as a noble deed ;  
In whose pure sight all virtue doth succeed.

---

## XX.

CALL not the royal Swede unfortunate,  
Who never did to Fortune bend the knee ;  
Who slighted fear ; rejected steadfastly  
Temptation ; and whose kingly name and state  
Have 'perished by his choice, and not his fate !'  
Hence lives He, to his inner self endeared ;  
And hence, wherever virtue is revered,  
He sits a more exalted Potentate,

Throned in the hearts of men. Should Heaven ordain  
That this great Servant of a righteous cause  
Must still have sad or vexing thoughts to endure,  
Yet may a sympathising spirit pause,  
Admonished by these truths, and quench all pain  
In thankful joy and gratulation pure \*.

---

## XXI.

Look now on that Adventurer who hath paid  
His vows to Fortune ; who, in cruel slight  
Of virtuous hope, of liberty, and right,  
Hath followed wheresoe'er a way was made  
By the blind Goddess,—ruthless, undismayed ;  
And so hath gained at length a prosperous height,  
Round which the elements of worldly might  
Beneath his haughty feet, like clouds, are laid.  
O joyless power that stands by lawless force !  
Curses are *his* dire portion, scorn, and hate,  
Internal darkness and unquiet breath ;  
And, if old judgments keep their sacred course,  
Him from that height shall Heaven precipitate  
By violent and ignominious death.

\* See Note to Sonnet VII. page 62.



## XXII.

Is there a power that can sustain and cheer  
The captive chieftain, by a tyrant's doom,  
Forced to descend into his destined tomb—  
A dungeon dark ! where he must waste the year,  
And lie cut off from all his heart holds dear ;  
What time his injured country is a stage  
Whereon deliberate Valour and the rage  
Of righteous Vengeance side by side appear,  
Filling from morn to night the heroic scene  
With deeds of hope and everlasting praise :—  
Say can he think of this with mind serene  
And silent fetters ? Yes, if visions bright  
Shine on his soul, reflected from the days  
When he himself was tried in open light.

---

## XXIII.

1810.

AH ! where is Palafox ? Nor tongue nor pen  
Reports of him, his dwelling or his grave !  
Does yet the unheard-of vessel ride the wave ?  
Or is she swallowed up, remote from ken  
Of pitying human nature ? Once again  
Methinks that we shall hail thee, Champion brave,  
Redeemed to baffle that imperial Slave,  
And through all Europe cheer desponding men

With new-born hope. Unbounded is the might  
Of martyrdom, and fortitude, and right.  
Hark, how thy Country triumphs!—Smilingly  
The Eternal looks upon her sword that gleams,  
Like his own lightning, over mountains high,  
On rampart, and the banks of all her streams.

---

## XXIV.

IN due observance of an ancient rite,  
The rude Biscayans, when their children lie  
Dead in the sinless time of infancy,  
Attire the peaceful corse in vestments white;  
And, in like sign of cloudless triumph bright,  
They bind the unoffending creature's brows  
With happy garlands of the pure white rose:  
Then do a festal company unite  
In choral song; and, while the uplifted cross  
Of Jesus goes before, the child is borne  
Uncovered to his grave: 'tis closed,—her loss  
The Mother *then* mourns, as she needs must mourn;  
But soon, through Christian faith, is grief subdued;  
And joy returns, to brighten fortitude.

---

## XXV.

FEELINGS OF A NOBLE BISCAYAN AT ONE OF THOSE FUNERALS.

1810.

Yet, yet, Biscayans! we must meet our Foes  
With firmer soul, yet labour to regain

Our ancient freedom ; else 'twere worse than vain  
 To gather round the bier these festal shows.  
 A garland fashioned of the pure white rose  
 Becomes not one whose father is a slave :  
 Oh, bear the infant covered to his grave !  
 These venerable mountains now enclose  
 A people sunk in apathy and fear.  
 If this endure, farewell, for us, all good !  
 The awful light of heavenly innocence  
 Will fail to illuminate the infant's bier ;  
 And guilt and shame, from which is no defence,  
 Descend on all that issues from our blood.

---

 XXVI.

## THE OAK OF GUERNICA.

The ancient oak of Guernica, says Laborde in his account of Biscay, is a most venerable natural monument. Ferdinand and Isabella, in the year 1476, after hearing mass in the church of Santa Maria de la Antigua, repaired to this tree, under which they swore to the Biscayans to maintain their *fueros* (privileges). What other interest belongs to it in the minds of this people will appear from the following

SUPPOSED ADDRESS TO THE SAME. 1810.

OAK of Guernica ! Tree of holier power  
 Than that which in Dodona did enshrine  
 (So faith too fondly deemed) a voice divine  
 Heard from the depths of its ærial bower—  
 How canst thou flourish at this blighting hour ?  
 What hope, what joy can sunshine bring to thee,  
 Or the soft breezes from the Atlantic sea,  
 The dews of morn, or April's tender shower ?

Stroke merciful and welcome would that be  
Which should extend thy branches on the ground,  
If never more within their shady round  
Those lofty-minded Lawgivers shall meet,  
Peasant and lord, in their appointed seat,  
Guardians of Biscay's ancient liberty.

---

## XXVII.

## INDIGNATION OF A HIGH-MINDED SPANIARD.

1810.

WE can endure that He should waste our lands,  
Despoil our temples, and by sword and flame  
Return us to the dust from which we came ;  
Such food a Tyrant's appetite demands :  
And we can brook the thought that by his hands  
Spain may be overpowered, and he possess,  
For his delight, a solemn wilderness  
Where all the brave lie dead. But, when of bands  
Which he will break for us he dares to speak,  
Of benefits, and of a future day  
When our enlightened minds shall bless his sway ;  
*Then*, the strained heart of fortitude proves weak ;  
Our groans, our blushes, our pale cheeks declare  
That he has power to inflict what we lack strength to  
bear.

## XXVIII.

AVAUNT all specious pliancy of mind  
 In men of low degree, all smooth pretence!  
 I better like a blunt indifference,  
 And self-respecting slowness, disinclined  
 To win me at first sight: and be there joined  
 Patience and temperance with this high reserve,  
 Honour that knows the path and will not swerve;  
 Affections, which, if put to proof, are kind;  
 And piety towards God. Such men of old  
 Were England's native growth; and, throughout Spain.  
 (Thanks to high God) forests of such remain:  
 Then for that Country let our hopes be bold;  
 For matched with these shall policy prove vain,  
 Her arts, her strength, her iron, and her gold.

## XXIX.

1810.

O'ERWEENING Statesmen have full long relied  
 On fleets and armies, and external wealth:  
 But from *within* proceeds a Nation's health;  
 Which shall not fail, though poor men cleave with pride  
 To the paternal floor; or turn aside,  
 In the thronged city, from the walks of gain,  
 As being all unworthy to detain  
 A Soul by contemplation sanctified.

There are who cannot languish in this strife,  
Spaniards of every rank, by whom the good  
Of such high course was felt and understood ;  
Who to their Country's cause have bound a life  
Erewhile, by solemn consecration, given  
To labour, and to prayer, to nature, and to heaven \*.

---

## XXX.

## THE FRENCH AND THE SPANISH GUERRILLAS.

HUNGER, and sultry heat, and nipping blast  
From bleak hill-top, and length of march by night  
Through heavy swamp, or over snow-clad height—  
These hardships ill-sustained, these dangers past,  
The roving Spanish Bands are reached at last,  
Charged, and dispersed like foam : but as a flight  
Of scattered quails by signs do reunite,  
So these,—and, heard of once again, are chased  
With combinations of long-practised art  
And newly-kindled hope ; but they are fled—  
Gone are they, viewless as the buried dead :  
Where now ?—Their sword is at the Foeman's heart !  
And thus from year to year his walk they thwart,  
And hang like dreams around his guilty bed.

\* See Laborde's character of the Spanish people ; from him the sentiment of these last two lines is taken.

## XXXI.

## SPANISH GUERRILLAS.

1811.

THEY seek, are sought; to daily battle led,  
Shrink not, though far outnumbered by their Foes,  
For they have learnt to open and to close  
The ridges of grim war; and at their head  
Are captains such as erst their country bred  
Or fostered, self-supported chiefs,—like those  
Whom hardy Rome was fearful to oppose;  
Whose desperate shock the Carthaginian fled.  
In One who lived unknown a shepherd's life  
Redoubted Viriatus breathes again;  
And Mina, nourished in the studious shade,  
With that great Leader \* vies, who, sick of strife  
And bloodshed, longed in quiet to be laid  
In some green island of the western main.

## XXXII.

1811.

THE power of Armies is a visible thing,  
Formal, and circumscribed in time and space;  
But who the limits of that power shall trace  
Which a brave People into light can bring

\* Sertorius.

Or hide, at will,—for freedom combating  
By just revenge inflamed? No foot may chase,  
No eye can follow, to a fatal place  
That power, that spirit, whether on the wing  
Like the strong wind, or sleeping like the wind  
Within its awful caves.—From year to year  
Springs this indigenous produce far and near;  
No craft this subtle element can bind,  
Rising like water from the soil, to find  
In every nook a lip that it may cheer.

---

## XXXIII.

1811.

HERE pause: the poet claims at least this praise,  
That virtuous Liberty hath been the scope  
Of his pure song, which did not shrink from hope  
In the worst moment of these evil days;  
From hope, the paramount *duty* that Heaven lays,  
For its own honour, on man's suffering heart.  
Never may from our souls one truth depart—  
That an accursed thing it is to gaze  
On prosperous tyrants with a dazzled eye;  
Nor—touched with due abhorrence of *their* guilt  
For whose dire ends tears flow, and blood is spilt,  
And justice labours in extremity—  
Forget thy weakness, upon which is built,  
O wretched man, the throne of tyranny!



## XXXIV.

## THE FRENCH ARMY IN RUSSIA.

1812—13.

HUMANITY, delighting to behold  
 A fond reflection of her own decay,  
 Hath painted Winter like a traveller old,  
 Propped on a staff, and, through the sullen day,  
 In hooded mantle, limping o'er the plain,  
 As though his weakness were disturbed by pain:  
 Or, if a juster fancy should allow  
 An undisputed symbol of command,  
 The chosen sceptre is a withered bough,  
 Infirmly grasped within a palsied hand.  
 These emblems suit the helpless and forlorn;  
 But mighty Winter the device shall scorn.

For he it was—dread Winter! who beset,  
 Flinging round van and rear his ghastly net,  
 That host, when from the regions of the Pole  
 They shrunk, insane ambition's barren goal—  
 That host, as huge and strong as e'er defied  
 Their God, and placed their trust in human pride!  
 As fathers persecute rebellious sons,  
 He smote the blossoms of their warrior youth;  
 He called on Frost's inexorable tooth  
 Life to consume in Manhood's firmest hold;  
 Nor spared the reverend blood that feebly runs;  
 For why—unless for liberty enrolled  
 And sacred home—ah! why should hoary Age be bold?

Fleet the Tartar's reinless steed,  
But fleeter far the pinions of the Wind,  
Which from Siberian caves the Monarch freed,  
And sent him forth, with squadrons of his kind,  
And bade the Snow their ample backs bestride,  
And to the battle ride.

No pitying voice commands a halt,  
No courage can repel the dire assault ;  
Distracted, spiritless, benumbed, and blind,  
Whole legions sink—and, in one instant, find  
Burial and death : look for them—and descry,  
When morn returns, beneath the clear blue sky,  
A soundless waste, a trackless vacancy !

---

## XXXV.

## ON THE SAME OCCASION.

YE Storms, resound the praises of your King !  
And ye mild Seasons—in a sunny clime,  
Midway on some high hill, while father Time  
Looks on delighted—meet in festal ring,  
And loud and long of Winter's triumph sing !  
Sing ye, with blossoms crowned, and fruits, and flowers,  
Of Winter's breath surcharged with sleety showers,  
And the dire flapping of his hoary wing !  
Knit the blithe dance upon the soft green grass ;  
With feet, hands, eyes, looks, lips, report your gain ;  
Whisper it to the billows of the main,  
And to the ærial zephyrs as they pass,  
That old decrepit Winter—*He* hath slain  
That Host, which rendered all your bounties vain !

## XXXVI.

By Moscow self-devoted to a blaze  
Of dreadful sacrifice; by Russian blood  
Lavished in fight with desperate hardihood;  
The unfeeling Elements no claim shall raise  
To rob our Human-nature of just praise  
For what she did and suffered. Pledges sure  
Of a deliverance absolute and pure  
She gave, if Faith might tread the beaten ways  
Of Providence. But now did the Most High  
Exalt his still small voice;—to quell that Host  
Gathered his power, a manifest ally;  
He, whose heaped waves confounded the proud boast  
Of Pharaoh, said to Famine, Snow, and Frost,  
“Finish the strife by deadliest victory!”

---

## XXXVII.

## THE GERMANS ON THE HEIGHTS OF ROCHHEIM.

ABRUPTLY paused the strife;—the field throughout  
Resting upon his arms each warrior stood,  
Checked in the very act and deed of blood,  
With breath suspended, like a listening scout.  
O Silence! thou wert mother of a shout  
That through the texture of yon azure dome  
Cleaves its glad way, a cry of harvest home  
Uttered to Heaven in ecstasy devout!

The barrier Rhine hath flashed, through battle-smoke,  
On men who gaze heart-smitten by the view,  
As if all Germany had felt the shock !  
—Fly, wretched Gauls ! ere they the charge renew  
Who have seen—themselves now casting off the yoke—  
The unconquerable Stream his course pursue.

---

## XXXVIII.

NOVEMBER, 1813.

Now that all hearts are glad, all faces bright,  
Our aged Sovereign sits, to the ebb and flow  
Of states and kingdoms, to their joy or woe,  
Insensible. He sits deprived of sight,  
And lamentably wrapt in twofold night,  
Whom no weak hopes deceived ; whose mind ensued,  
Through perilous war, with regal fortitude,  
Peace that should claim respect from lawless Might.  
Dread King of Kings, vouchsafe a ray divine  
To his forlorn condition ! let thy grace  
Upon his inner soul in mercy shine ;  
Permit his heart to kindle, and to embrace  
(Though it were only for a moment's space)  
The triumphs of this hour ; for they are THINE !



## ODE.

1814.

————— Carmina possumus  
 Donare, et pretium dicere munerl.  
 Non incisa notis marmora publicis,  
 Per quæ spiritus et vita redit bonis  
 Post mortem ducibus  
 ————— clarius indicant  
 Laudes, quam ————— Pierides; neque,  
 Si chartæ aileant quod bene feceris,  
 Mercedem tuleris. ————— Hon. Car. 8. Lib. 4.

## I.

WHEN the soft hand of sleep had closed the latch  
 On the tired household of corporeal sense,  
 And Fancy, keeping unreluctant watch,  
 Was free her choicest favours to dispense;  
 I saw, in wondrous perspective displayed,  
 A landscape more august than happiest skill  
 Of pencil ever clothed with light and shade;  
 An intermingled pomp of vale and hill,  
 City, and naval stream, suburban grove,  
 And stately forest where the wild deer rove;  
 Nor wanted lurking hamlet, dusky towns,  
 And scattered rural farms of aspect bright;  
 And, here and there, between the pastoral downs,  
 The azure sea upswelled upon the sight.  
 Fair prospect, such as Britain only shows!  
 But not a living creature could be seen

Through its wide circuit, that, in deep repose,  
And, even to sadness, lonely and serene,  
Lay hushed; till—through a portal in the sky  
Brighter than brightest loop-hole, in a storm,  
Opening before the sun's triumphant eye—  
Issued, to sudden view, a glorious Form!  
Earthward it glided with a swift descent:  
Saint George himself this Visitant must be;  
And, ere a thought could ask on what intent  
He sought the regions of Humanity,  
A thrilling voice was heard, that vivified  
City and field and flood;—aloud it cried—

“Though from my celestial home,  
“Like a Champion, armed I come;  
“On my helm the dragon crest,  
“And the red cross on my breast;  
“I, the Guardian of this Land,  
“Speak not now of toilsome duty;  
“Well obeyed was that command—  
“Whence bright days of festive beauty;  
“Haste, Virgins, haste!—the flowers which summer  
    gave  
“Have perished in the field;  
“But the green thickets plenteously shall yield  
“Fit garlands for the brave,  
“That will be welcome, if by you entwined;  
“Haste, Virgins, haste; and you, ye Matrons grave,  
“Go forth with rival youthfulness of mind,  
“And gather what ye find  
“Of hardy laurel and wild holly boughs—  
“To deck your stern Defenders' modest brows!

“Such simple gifts prepare,  
“Though they have gained a worthier meed ;  
“And in due time shall share  
“Those palms and amaranthine wreaths  
“Unto their martyred Countrymen decreed,  
“In realms where everlasting freshness breathes !”

## II.

And lo ! with crimson banners proudly streaming,  
And upright weapons innocently gleaming,  
Along the surface of a spacious plain  
Advance in order the redoubted Bands,  
And there receive green chaplets from the hands  
Of a fair female train—  
Maids and Matrons, dight  
In robes of dazzling white ;  
While from the crowd bursts forth a rapturous noise  
By the cloud-capt hills retorted ;  
And a throng of rosy boys  
In loose fashion tell their joys ;  
And grey-haired sires, on staffs supported,  
Look round, and by their smiling seem to say,  
Thus strives a grateful Country to display  
The mighty debt which nothing can repay !

## III.

Anon before my sight a palace rose  
Built of all precious substances,—so pure  
And exquisite, that sleep alone bestows  
Ability like splendour to endure :  
Entered, with streaming thousands, through the gate,  
I saw the banquet spread beneath a Dome of state,  
A lofty Dome, that dared to emulate

The heaven of sable night  
With starry lustre; yet had power to throw  
Solemn effulgence, clear as solar light,  
Upon a princely company below,  
While the vault rang with choral harmony,  
Like some Nymph-haunted grot beneath the roaring  
    sea.

—No sooner ceased that peal, than on the verge  
Of exultation hung a dirge  
Breathed from a soft and lonely instrument,  
    That kindled recollections  
    Of agonised affections;  
And, though some tears the strain attended,  
    The mournful passion ended  
In peace of spirit, and sublime content!

## IV.

But garlands wither; festal shows depart,  
Like dreams themselves; and sweetest sound—  
    (Albeit of effect profound)  
It was—and it is gone!  
Victorious England! bid the silent Art  
Reflect, in glowing hues that shall not fade,  
Those high achievements; even as she arrayed  
With second life the deed of Marathon  
    Upon Athenian walls;  
So may she labour for thy civic halls:  
    And be the guardian spaces  
    Of consecrated places,  
As nobly graced by Sculpture's patient toil;  
And let imperishable Columns rise  
Fixed in the depths of this courageous soil;



Expressive signals of a glorious strife,  
And competent to shed a spark divine  
Into the torpid breast of daily life;—  
Records on which, for pleasure of all eyes,  
    The morning sun may shine  
With gratulation thoroughly benign!

## V.

And ye, Pierian Sisters, sprung from Jove  
And sage Mnemosyne,—full long debarred  
From your first mansions, exiled all too long  
From many a hallowed stream and grove,  
Dear native regions where ye wont to rove,  
Chanting for patriot heroes the reward  
    Of never-dying song!  
Now (for, though Truth descending from above  
The Olympian summit hath destroyed for aye  
Your kindred Deities, Ye live and move,  
Spared for obeisance from perpetual love  
For privilege redeemed of godlike sway)  
Now, on the margin of some spotless fountain,  
Or top serene of unmolested mountain,  
Strike audibly the noblest of your lyres,  
And for a moment meet the soul's desires!  
That I, or some more favoured Bard, may hear  
What ye, celestial Maids! have often sung  
Of Britain's acts,—may catch it with rapt ear,  
And give the treasure to our British tongue!  
So shall the characters of that proud page  
Support their mighty theme from age to age;  
And, in the desert places of the earth,  
When they to future empires have given birth,

So shall the people gather and believe  
The bold report, transferred to every clime;  
And the whole world, not envious but admiring,  
And to the like aspiring,  
Own—that the progeny of this fair Isle  
Had power as lofty actions to achieve  
As were performed in man's heroic prime;  
Nor wanted, when their fortitude had held  
Its even tenor, and the foe was quelled,  
A corresponding virtue to beguile  
The hostile purpose of wide-wasting Time—  
That not in vain they laboured to secure,  
For their great deeds, perpetual memory,  
And fame as largely spread as land and sea,  
By Works of spirit high and passion pure!

---

## XL.

## FEELINGS OF A FRENCH ROYALIST,

ON THE DISINTERMENT OF THE REMAINS OF THE DUKE D'ENGHEN.

DEAR Reliques! from a pit of vilest mould  
Uprisen—to lodge among ancestral kings;  
And to inflict shame's salutary stings  
On the remorseless hearts of men grown old  
In a blind worship; men perversely bold  
Even to this hour,—yet, some shall now forsake  
Their monstrous Idol if the dead e'er spake,  
To warn the living; if truth were ever told

By aught redeemed out of the hollow grave :  
O murdered Prince! meek, loyal, pious, brave!  
The power of retribution once was given :  
But 'tis a rueful thought that willow bands  
So often tie the thunder-wielding hands  
Of Justice sent to earth from highest Heaven!

---

## XLI.

OCCASIONED BY THE BATTLE OF WATERLOO.

(The last six lines intended for an Inscription.)

FEBRUARY, 1816.

INTREPID sons of Albion! not by you  
Is life despised; ah no, the spacious earth  
Ne'er saw a race who held, by right of birth,  
So many objects to which love is due :  
Ye slight not life—to God and Nature true;  
But death, becoming death, is dearer far,  
When duty bids you bleed in open war :  
Hence hath your prowess quelled that impious crew.  
Heroes!—for instant sacrifice prepared;  
Yet filled with ardour and on triumph bent  
'Mid direst shocks of mortal accident—  
To you who fell, and you whom slaughter spared  
To guard the fallen, and consummate the event,  
Your Country rears this sacred Monument!

## XLII.

SIEGE OF VIENNA RAISED BY JOHN SOBIESKI.

FEBRUARY, 1816.

O, FOR a kindling touch from that pure flame  
 Which ministered, erewhile, to a sacrifice  
 Of gratitude, beneath Italian skies,  
 In words like these: 'Up, Voice of song! proclaim  
 'Thy saintly rapture with celestial aim:  
 'For lo! the Imperial City stands released  
 'From bondage threatened by the embattled East,  
 'And Christendom resumes; from guilt and shame  
 'Redeemed, from miserable fear set free  
 'By one day's feat, one mighty victory.  
 '—Chant the Deliverer's praise in every tongue!  
 'The cross shall spread, the crescent hath waxed dim;  
 'He conquering, as in joyful Heaven is sung,  
 'HE CONQUERING THROUGH GOD, AND GOD BY HIM\*.'

## XLIII.

OCCASIONED BY THE BATTLE OF WATERLOO.

FEBRUARY, 1816.

THE Bard—whose soul is meek as dawning day,  
 Yet trained to judgments righteously severe,  
 Fervid, yet conversant with holy fear,  
 As recognising one Almighty sway:

\* See Filicaja's Ode.

He—whose experienced eye can pierce the array  
Of past events; to whom, in vision clear,  
The aspiring heads of future things appear,  
Like mountain-tops whose mists have rolled away—  
Assoiled from all encumbrance of our time\*,  
He only, if such breathe, in strains devout  
Shall comprehend this victory sublime;  
Shall worthily rehearse the hideous rout,  
The triumph hail, which from their peaceful clime  
Angels might welcome with a choral shout!

---

## XLIV.

EMPERORS and Kings, how oft have temples rung  
With impious thanksgiving, the Almighty's scorn!  
How oft above their altars have been hung  
Trophies that led the good and wise to mourn  
Triumphant wrong, battle of battle born,  
And sorrow that to fruitless sorrow clung!  
Now, from Heaven-sanctioned victory, Peace is sprung;  
In this firm hour Salvation lifts her horn.  
Glory to arms! But, conscious that the nerve  
Of popular reason, long mistrusted, freed  
Your thrones, ye Powers, from duty fear to swerve!  
Be just, be grateful; nor, the oppressor's creed  
Reviving, heavier chastisement deserve  
Than ever forced unpitied hearts to bleed.

\* 'From all this world's encumbrance did himself assoil.'—*Spenser*.

## XLV.

## O D E.

1815.

## I.

IMAGINATION—ne'er before content,  
But aye ascending, restless in her pride  
From all that martial feats could yield  
To her desires, or to her hopes present—  
Stooped to the Victory, on that Belgic field,  
Achieved, this closing deed magnificent,  
And with the embrace was satisfied.

—Fly, ministers of Fame,  
With every help that ye from earth and heaven may  
claim!  
Bear through the world these tidings of delight!  
—Hours, Days, and Months, *have* borne them in the  
sight

Of mortals, hurrying like a sudden shower  
That land-ward stretches from the sea,  
The morning's splendours to devour;  
But this swift travel scorns the company  
Of irksome change, or threats from saddening power.

—*The shock is given—the Adversaries bleed—  
Lo, Justice triumphs! Earth is freed!*  
Joyful annunciation!—it went forth—  
It pierced the caverns of the sluggish North—  
It found no barrier on the ridge  
Of Andes—frozen gulphs became its bridge—

The vast Pacific gladdens with the freight—  
Upon the Lakes of Asia 'tis bestowed—  
The Arabian desert shapes a willing road  
    Across her burning breast,  
For this refreshing incense from the West!—  
    —Where snakes and lions breed,  
Where towns and cities thick as stars appear,  
Wherever fruits are gathered, and where'er  
The upturned soil receives the hopeful seed—  
While the Sun rules, and cross the shades of night—  
The unwearied arrow hath pursued its flight!  
The eyes of good men thankfully give heed,  
    And in its sparkling progress read  
Of virtue crowned with glory's deathless meed:  
Tyrants exult to hear of kingdoms won,  
And slaves are pleased to learn that mighty feats are  
    done;  
Even the proud Realm, from whose distracted borders  
This messenger of good was launched in air,  
France, humbled France, amid her wild disorders,  
Feels, and hereafter shall the truth declare,  
That she too lacks not reason to rejoice,  
And utter England's name with sadly-plausive voice.

## II.

O genuine glory, pure renown!  
And well might it beseem that mighty Town  
Into whose bosom earth's best treasures flow,  
To whom all persecuted men retreat;  
If a new Temple lift her votive brow  
High on the shore of silver Thames—to greet  
The peaceful guest advancing from afar.  
Bright be the Fabric, as a star

Fresh risen, and beautiful within!—there meet  
Dependence infinite, proportion just;  
A Pile that Grace approves, and Time can trust  
With his most sacred wealth, heroic dust.

## III.

But if the valiant of this land  
In reverential modesty demand,  
That all observance, due to them, be paid  
Where their serene progenitors are laid;  
Kings, warriors, high-souled poets, saint-like sages,  
England's illustrious sons of long, long ages;  
Be it not unordained that solemn rites,  
Within the circuit of those Gothic walls,  
Shall be performed at pregnant intervals;  
Commemoration holy that unites  
The living generations with the dead;  
By the deep soul-moving sense  
Of religious eloquence,—  
By visual pomp, and by the tie  
Of sweet and threatening harmony;  
Soft notes, awful as the omen  
Of destructive tempests coming,  
And escaping from that sadness  
Into elevated gladness;  
While the white-robed choir attendant,  
Under mouldering banners pendant,  
Provoke all potent symphonies to raise  
Songs of victory and praise,  
For them who bravely stood unhurt, or bled  
With medicable wounds, or found their graves  
Upon the battle field, or under ocean's waves;



Or were conducted home in single state,  
 And long procession—there to lie,  
 Where their sons' sons, and all posterity,  
 Unheard by them, their deeds shall celebrate!

## IV.

Nor will the God of peace and love  
 Such martial service disapprove.  
 He guides the Pestilence—the cloud  
 Of locusts travels on his breath;  
 The region that in hope was ploughed  
 His drought consumes, his mildew taints with death;  
 He springs the hushed Volcano's mine,  
 He puts the Earthquake on her still design  
 Darkens the sun, hath bade the forest sink,  
 And, drinking towns and cities, still can drink  
 Cities and towns—'tis Thou—the work is Thine!—  
 The fierce Tornado sleeps within thy courts—  
 He hears the word—he flies—  
 And navies perish in their ports;  
 For Thou art angry with thine enemies!  
 For these, and mourning for our errors,  
 And sins, that point their terrors,  
 We bow our heads before Thee, and we laud  
 And magnify thy name, Almighty God!  
 But Man is thy most awful instrument,  
 In working out a pure intent;  
 Thou cloth'st the wicked in their dazzling mail,  
 And for thy righteous purpose they prevail;  
 Thine arm from peril guards the coasts  
 Of them who in thy laws delight:  
 Thy presence turns the scale of doubtful fight,  
 Tremendous God of battles, Lord of Hosts!

## V.

Forbear:—to Thee—  
 Father and Judge of all, with fervent tongue  
 But in a gentler strain  
 Of contemplation, by no sense of wrong,  
 (Too quick and keen) incited to disdain  
 Of pity pleading from the heart in vain—  
 To THEE—To THEE  
 Just God of christianised Humanity  
 Shall praises be poured forth, and thanks ascend,  
 That thou hast brought our warfare to an end,  
 And that we need no second victory!  
 Blest, above measure blest,  
 If on thy love our Land her hopes shall rest,  
 And all the Nations labour to fulfil  
 Thy law, and live henceforth in peace, in pure good  
 will.

---

## XLVI.

## ODE.

THE MORNING OF THE DAY APPOINTED FOR A GENERAL THANKSGIVING.  
 JANUARY 18, 1816.

[THE first stanza of this Ode was composed almost extempore, in front of Rydal Mount, before church-time, and on such a morning and precisely with such objects before my eyes as are here described. The view taken of Napoleon's character and proceedings is little in accordance with that taken by some historians and critical philosophers. I am glad and proud of the difference, and trust that this series of poems, infinitely below the subject as they are, will survive to counteract, in unsophisticated minds, the pernicious and degrading tendency of those views and doctrines that lead to the idolatry of power,

as power, and, in that false splendour, to lose sight of its real nature and constitution as it often acts for the gratification of its possessor without reference to a beneficial end—an infirmity that has characterised men of all ages, classes, and employments, since Nimrod became a mighty hunter before the Lord.]

## I.

HAIL, orient Conqueror of gloomy Night!  
Thou that canst shed the bliss of gratitude  
On hearts howe'er insensible or rude;  
Whether thy punctual visitations smite  
The haughty towers where monarchs dwell;  
Or thou, impartial Sun, with presence bright  
Cheer'st the low threshold of the peasant's cell!  
Not unrejoiced I see thee climb the sky  
In naked splendour, clear from mist or haze,  
Or cloud approaching to divert the rays,  
Which even in deepest winter testify  
    Thy power and majesty,  
Dazzling the vision that presumes to gaze.  
—Well does thine aspect usher in this Day;  
As aptly suits therewith that modest pace  
    Submitted to the chains  
That bind thee to the path which God ordains  
    That thou shalt trace,  
Till, with the heavens and earth, thou pass away!  
Nor less, the stillness of these frosty plains,  
Their utter stillness, and the silent grace  
Of yon ethereal summits white with snow,  
(Whose tranquil pomp and spotless purity  
    Report of storms gone by  
    To us who tread below)  
Do with the service of this Day accord.  
—Divinest Object which the uplifted eye

Of mortal man is suffered to behold ;  
Thou, who upon those snow-clad Heights has poured  
Meek lustre, nor forget'st the humble Vale ;  
Thou who dost warm Earth's universal mould,  
And for thy bounty wert not unadored

By pious men of old ;  
Once more, heart-cheering Sun, I bid thee hail !  
Bright be thy course to-day, let not this promise fail !

## II.

'Mid the deep quiet of this morning hour,  
All nature seems to hear me while I speak,  
By feelings urged that do not vainly seek  
Apt language, ready as the tuneful notes  
That stream in blithe succession from the throats

Of birds, in leafy bower,  
Warbling a farewell to a vernal shower.  
—There is a radiant though a short-lived flame,  
That burns for Poets in the dawning east ;  
And oft my soul hath kindled at the same,  
When the captivity of sleep had ceased ;  
But He who fixed immoveably the frame  
Of the round world, and built, by laws as strong,

A solid refuge for distress—  
The towers of righteousness ;  
He knows that from a holier altar came  
The quickening spark of this day's sacrifice ;  
Knows that the source is nobler whence doth rise

The current of this matin song ;  
That deeper far it lies  
Than aught dependent on the fickle skies.

## III.

Have we not conquered?—by the vengeful sword?  
Ah no, by dint of Magnanimity;  
That curbed the baser passions, and left free  
A loyal band to follow their liege Lord  
Clear-sighted Honour, and his staid Compeers,  
Along a track of most unnatural years;  
In execution of heroic deeds  
Whose memory, spotless as the crystal beads  
Of morning dew upon the untrodden meads,  
Shall live enrolled above the starry spheres.  
He, who in concert with an earthly string  
Of Britain's acts would sing,  
He with enraptured voice will tell  
Of One whose spirit no reverse could quell;  
Of One that mid the failing never failed—  
Who paints how Britain struggled and prevailed  
Shall represent her labouring with an eye  
Of circumspect humanity;  
Shall show her clothed with strength and skill,  
All martial duties to fulfil;  
Firm as a rock in stationary fight;  
In motion rapid as the lightning's gleam;  
Fierce as a flood-gate bursting at mid night  
To rouse the wicked from their giddy dream—  
Woe, woe to all that face her in the field!  
Appalled she may not be, and cannot yield.

## IV.

And thus is *missed* the sole true glory  
That can belong to human story!  
At which they only shall arrive  
Who through the abyss of weakness dive.

The very humblest are too proud of heart ;  
And one brief day is rightly set apart  
For Him who lifteth up and layeth low ;  
For that Almighty God to whom we owe,  
Say not that we have vanquished—but that we survive.

## V.

How dreadful the dominion of the impure !  
Why should the Song be tardy to proclaim  
That less than power unbounded could not tame  
That soul of Evil—which, from hell let loose,  
Had filled the astonished world with such abuse  
As boundless patience only could endure ?  
—Wide-wasted regions—cities wrapt in flame—  
Who sees, may lift a streaming eye  
To Heaven ;—who never saw, may heave a sigh ;  
But the foundation of our nature shakes,  
And with an infinite pain the spirit aches,  
When desolated countries, towns on fire,  
Are but the avowed attire  
Of warfare waged with desperate mind  
Against the life of virtue in mankind ;  
Assaulting without ruth  
The citadels of truth ;  
While the fair gardens of civility,  
By ignorance defaced,  
By violence laid waste,  
Perish without reprieve for flower or tree !

## VI.

A crouching purpose—a distracted will—  
Opposed to hopes that battered upon scorn,  
And to desires whose ever-waxing horn

Not all the light of earthly power could fill ;  
Opposed to dark, deep plots of patient skill,  
And to celerities of lawless force ;  
Which, spurning God, had flung away remorse—  
What could they gain but shadows of redress ?  
—So bad proceeded propagating worse ;  
And discipline was passion's dire excess.  
Widens the fatal web, its lines extend,  
And deadlier poisons in the chalice blend.  
When will your trials teach you to be wise ?  
—O prostrate Lands, consult your agonies !

## VII.

No more—the guilt is banished,  
And, with the guilt, the shame is fled ;  
And, with the guilt and shame, the Woe hath vanished,  
Shaking the dust and ashes from her head !  
—No more—these lingerings of distress  
Sully the limpid stream of thankfulness.  
What robe can Gratitude employ  
So seemly as the radiant vest of Joy ?  
What steps so suitable as those that move  
In prompt obedience to spontaneous measures  
Of glory, and felicity, and love,  
Surrendering the whole heart to sacred pleasures ?

## VIII.

O Britain ! dearer far than life is dear,  
If one there be  
Of all thy progeny  
Who can forget thy prowess, never more  
Be that ungrateful Son allowed to hear  
Thy green leaves rustle or thy torrents roar.

As springs the lion from his den,  
As from a forest-brake  
Upstarts a glistering snake,  
The bold Arch-despot re-appeared ;—again  
Wide Europe heaves, impatient to be cast,  
With all her armèd Powers,  
On that offensive soil, like waves upon a thousand  
shores.

The trumpet blew a universal blast !  
But Thou art foremost in the field :—there stand :  
Receive the triumph destined to thy hand !  
All States have glorified themselves ;—their claims  
Are weighed by Providence, in balance even ;  
And now, in preference to the mightiest names,  
To Thee the exterminating sword is given.  
Dread mark of approbation, justly gained !  
Exalted office, worthily sustained !

## IX.

Preserve, O Lord ! within our hearts  
The memory of thy favour,  
That else insensibly departs,  
And loses its sweet savour !  
Lodge it within us !—as the power of light  
Lives inexhaustibly in precious gems,  
Fixed on the front of Eastern diadems,  
So shine our thankfulness for ever bright !  
What offering, what transcendent monument  
Shall our sincerity to Thee present ?  
—Not work of hands ; but trophies that may reach  
To highest Heaven—the labour of the Soul ;  
That builds, as thy unerring precepts teach,  
Upon the internal conquests made by each,



Her hope of lasting glory for the whole.  
Yet will not heaven disown nor earth gainsay  
The outward service of this day ;  
Whether the worshippers entreat  
Forgiveness from God's mercy-seat ;  
Or thanks and praises to His throne ascend  
That He has brought our warfare to an end,  
And that we need no second victory !——  
Ha ! what a ghastly sight for man to see ;  
And to the heavenly saints in peace who dwell,  
    For a brief moment, terrible ;  
But, to thy sovereign penetration, fair,  
Before whom all things are, that were,  
All judgments that have been, or e'er shall be ;  
Links in the chain of thy tranquillity !  
Along the bosom of this favoured Nation,  
Breathe Thou, this day, a vital undulation !  
    Let all who do this land inherit  
    Be conscious of thy moving spirit !  
Oh, 'tis a goodly Ordinance,—the sight,  
Though sprung from bleeding war, is one of pure  
    delight ;  
Bless Thou the hour, or ere the hour arrive,  
When a whole people shall kneel down in prayer,  
And, at one moment, in one rapture, strive  
With lip and heart to tell their gratitude  
    For thy protecting care,  
Their solemn joy—praising the Eternal Lord  
    For tyranny subdued,  
And for the sway of equity renewed,  
For liberty confirmed, and peace restored !

## X.

But hark—the summons!—down the placid lake  
Floats the soft cadence of the church-tower bells ;  
Bright shines the Sun, as if his beams would wake  
The tender insects sleeping in their cells ;  
Bright shines the Sun—and not a breeze to shake  
The drops that tip the melting icicles.

*O, enter now his temple gate !*

Inviting words—perchance already flung  
(As the crowd press devoutly down the aisle  
Of some old Minster's venerable pile)  
From voices into zealous passion stung,  
While the tubed engine feels the inspiring blast,  
And has begun—its clouds of sound to cast

Forth towards empyreal Heaven,

As if the fretted roof were riven.

Us, humbler ceremonies now await ;  
But in the bosom, with devout respect  
The banner of our joy we will erect,  
And strength of love our souls shall elevate :  
For to a few collected in his name,  
Their heavenly Father will incline an ear  
Gracious to service hallowed by its aim ;—  
Awake ! the majesty of God revere !

Go—and with foreheads meekly bowed  
Present your prayers—go—and rejoice aloud—

The Holy One will hear !

And what, 'mid silence deep, with faith sincere,  
Ye, in your low and undisturbed estate,  
Shall simply feel and purely meditate—  
Of warnings—from the unprecedented might,  
Which, in our time, the impious have disclosed ;  
And of more arduous duties thence imposed

Upon the future advocates of right;  
Of mysteries revealed,  
And judgments unrepealed,  
Of earthly revolution,  
And final retribution,—  
To his omniscience will appear  
An offering not unworthy to find place,  
On this high DAY of THANKS, before the Throne of  
Grace!

## MEMORIALS OF A TOUR ON THE CONTINENT.

1820.

[I SET out in company with my Wife and Sister, and Mr. and Mrs. Monkhouse, then just married, and Miss Horrocks. These two ladies, sisters, we left at Berne, while Mr. Monkhouse took the opportunity of making an excursion with us among the Alps as far as Milan. Mr. H. C. Robinson joined us at Lucerne, and when this ramble was completed we rejoined at Geneva the two ladies we had left at Berne and proceeded to Paris, where Mr. Monkhouse and H. C. R. left us, and where we spent five weeks, of which there is not a record in these poems.]

---

### DEDICATION.

(SENT WITH THESE POEMS, IN MS., TO —).

DEAR Fellow-travellers! think not that the Muse,  
To You presenting these memorial Lays,  
Can hope the general eye thereon would gaze,  
As on a mirror that gives back the hues  
Of living Nature; no—though free to choose  
The greenest bowers, the most inviting ways,  
The fairest landscapes and the brightest days—  
Her skill she tried with less ambitious views.  
For You she wrought: Ye only can supply  
The life, the truth, the beauty: she confides  
In that enjoyment which with You abides,  
Trusts to your love and vivid memory;  
Thus far contented, that for You her verse  
Shall lack not power the 'meeting soul to pierce!'

RYDAL MOUNT, *Nov.* 1821.

W. WORDSWORTH.

---

### I.

FISH-WOMEN.—ON LANDING AT CALAIS.

'Tis said, fantastic ocean doth enfold  
The likeness of whate'er on land is seen;

But, if the Nereid Sisters and their Queen,  
Above whose heads the tide so long hath rolled,  
The Dames resemble whom we here behold,  
How fearful were it down through opening waves  
To sink, and meet them in their fretted caves,  
Withered, grotesque, immeasurably old,  
And shrill and fierce in accent!—Fear it not:  
For they Earth's fairest daughters do excel;  
Pure undecaying beauty is their lot;  
Their voices into liquid music swell,  
Thrilling each pearly cleft and sparry grot,  
The undisturbed abodes where Sea-nymphs dwell!

---

## II.

## BRUGÈS.

BRUGÈS I saw attired with golden light  
(Streamed from the west) as with a robe of power:  
The splendour fled; and now the sunless hour,  
That, slowly making way for peaceful night,  
Best suits with fallen grandeur, to my sight  
Offers the beauty, the magnificence,  
And sober graces, left her for defence  
Against the injuries of time, the spite  
Of fortune, and the desolating storms  
Of future war. Advance not—spare to hide,  
O gentle Power of darkness! these mild hues;  
Obscure not yet these silent avenues  
Of stateliest architecture, where the Forms  
Of nun-like females, with soft motion, glide!

## III.

## BRUGÈS.

THE Spirit of Antiquity—enshrined  
 In sumptuous buildings, vocal in sweet song,  
 In picture, speaking with heroic tongue,  
 And with devout solemnities entwined—  
 Mounts to the seat of grace within the mind :  
 Hence Forms that glide with swan-like ease along,  
 Hence motions, even amid the vulgar throng,  
 To an harmonious decency confined :  
 As if the streets were consecrated ground,  
 The city one vast temple, dedicate  
 To mutual respect in thought and deed ;  
 To leisure, to forbearances sedate ;  
 To social cares from jarring passions freed ;  
 A deeper peace than that in deserts found !

---

## IV.

## INCIDENT AT BRUGÈS.

[THIS occurred at Brugès in 1828. Mr. Coleridge, my Daughter, and I made a tour together in Flanders, upon the Rhine, and returned by Holland. Dora and I, while taking a walk along a retired part of the town, heard the voice as here described, and were afterwards informed it was a Convent in which were many English. We were both much touched, I might say affected, and Dora moved as appears in the verses.]

IN Brugès town is many a street  
 Whence busy life hath fled ;

Where, without hurry, noiseless feet  
The grass-grown pavement tread.  
There heard we, halting in the shade  
Flung from a Convent-tower,  
A harp that tuneful prelude made  
To a voice of thrilling power.

The measure, simple truth to tell,  
Was fit for some gay throng;  
Though from the same grim turret fell  
The shadow and the song.  
When silent were both voice and chords,  
The strain seemed doubly dear,  
Yet sad as sweet,—for *English* words  
Had fallen upon the ear.

It was a breezy hour of eve;  
And pinnacle and spire  
Quivered and seemed almost to heave,  
Clothed with innocuous fire;  
But, where we stood, the setting sun  
Showed little of his state;  
And, if the glory reached the Nun,  
'Twas through an iron grate.

Not always is the heart unwise,  
Nor pity idly born,  
If even a passing Stranger sighs  
For them who do not mourn.  
Sad is thy doom, self-solaced dove,  
Captive, whoe'er thou be!  
Oh! what is beauty, what is love,  
And opening life to thee?

Such feeling pressed upon my soul,  
A feeling sanctified  
By one soft trickling tear that stole  
From the Maiden at my side ;  
Less tribute could she pay than this,  
Borne gaily o'er the sea,  
Fresh from the beauty and the bliss  
Of English liberty ?

---

## V.

## AFTER VISITING THE FIELD OF WATERLOO.

A WINGED Goddess—clothed in vesture wrought  
Of rainbow colours ; One whose port was bold,  
Whose overburthened hand could scarcely hold  
The glittering crowns and garlands which it brought—  
Hovered in air above the far-famed Spot.  
She vanished ; leaving prospect blank and cold  
Of wind-swept corn that wide around us rolled  
In dreary billows ; wood, and meagre cot,  
And monuments that soon must disappear :  
Yet a dread local recompence we found ;  
While glory seemed betrayed, while patriot-zeal  
Sank in our hearts, we felt as men *should* feel  
With such vast hoards of hidden carnage near,  
And horror breathing from the silent ground !



## VI.

## BETWEEN NAMUR AND LIEGE.

[THE scenery on the Meuse pleases me more, upon the whole, than that of the Rhine, though the river itself is much inferior in grandeur. The rocks both in form and colour, especially between Namur and Liege, surpass any upon the Rhine, though they are in several places disfigured by quarries, whence stones were taken for the new fortifications. This is much to be regretted, for they are useless, and the scars will remain perhaps for thousands of years. A like injury to a still greater degree has been inflicted, in my memory, upon the beautiful rocks of Clifton on the banks of the Avon. There is probably in existence a very long letter of mine to Sir Uvedale Price, in which was given a description of the landscapes on the Meuse as compared with those on the Rhine.]

Details in the spirit of these sonnets are given both in Mrs. Wordsworth's Journals and my Sister's, and the re-perusal of them has strengthened a wish long entertained that somebody would put together, as in one work, the notices contained in them, omitting particulars that were written down merely to aid our memory, and bringing the whole into as small a compass as is consistent with the general interests belonging to the scenes, circumstances, and objects touched on by each writer.]

WHAT lovelier home could gentle Fancy choose?  
Is this the stream, whose cities, heights, and plains,  
War's favourite playground, are with crimson stains  
Familiar, as the Morn with pearly dew?  
The Morn, that now, along the silver MEUSE,  
Spreading her peaceful ensigns, calls the swains  
To tend their silent boats and ringing wains,  
Or strip the bough whose mellow fruit bestrews

The ripening corn beneath it. As mine eyes  
Turn from the fortified and threatening hill,  
How sweet the prospect of yon watery glade,  
With its grey rocks clustering in pensive shade—  
That, shaped like old monastic turrets, rise  
From the smooth meadow-ground, serene and still!

---

## VII.

## AIX-LA-CHAPELLE.

Was it to disenchant, and to undo,  
That we approached the Seat of Charlemaine?  
To sweep from many an old romantic strain  
That faith which no devotion may renew!  
Why does this puny Church present to view  
Her feeble columns? and that scanty chair!  
This sword that one of our weak times might wear!  
Objects of false pretence, or meanly true!  
If from a traveller's fortune I might claim  
A palpable memorial of that day,  
Then would I seek the Pyrenean Breach  
That ROLAND clove with huge two-handed sway,  
And to the enormous labour left his name,  
Where unremitting frosts the rocky crescent bleach.

## VIII.

## IN THE CATHEDRAL AT COLOGNE.

O FOR the help of Angels to complete  
This Temple—Angels governed by a plan  
Thus far pursued (how gloriously!) by Man,  
Studious that HE might not disdain the seat  
Who dwells in heaven! But that aspiring heat  
Hath failed; and now, ye Powers! whose gorgeous wings  
And splendid aspect yon emblazonings  
But faintly picture, 'twere an office meet  
For you, on these unfinished shafts to try  
The midnight virtues of your harmony:—  
This vast design might tempt you to repeat  
Strains that call forth upon empyreal ground  
Immortal Fabrics, rising to the sound  
Of penetrating harps and voices sweet!

---

## IX.

## IN A CARRIAGE, UPON THE BANKS OF THE RHINE.

AMID this dance of objects sadness steals  
O'er the defrauded heart—while sweeping by,  
As in a fit of Thespian jollity,  
Beneath her vine-leaf crown the green Earth reels:  
Backward, in rapid evanescence, wheels  
The venerable pageantry of Time,  
Each beetling rampart, and each tower sublime,  
And what the Dell unwillingly reveals

Of lurking cloistral arch, through trees espied  
Near the bright River's edge. Yet why repine?  
To muse, to creep, to halt at will, to gaze—  
Such sweet way-faring—of life's spring the pride,  
Her summer's faithful joy—*that* still is mine,  
And in fit measure cheers autumnal days.

---

## X.

## HYMN,

FOR THE BOATMEN, AS THEY APPROACH THE RAPIDS UNDER THE  
CASTLE OF HEIDELBERG.

JESU! bless our slender Boat,  
By the current swept along;  
Loud its threatenings—let them not  
Drown the music of a song  
Breathed thy mercy to implore,  
Where these troubled waters roar!

Saviour, for our warning, seen  
Bleeding on that precious Rood;  
If, while through the meadows green  
Gently wound the peaceful flood,  
We forgot Thee, do not Thou  
Disregard thy Suppliants now!

Hither, like yon ancient Tower  
Watching o'er the River's bed,  
Fling the shadow of thy power,  
Else we sleep among the dead;  
Thou who trod'st the billowy sea,  
Shield us in our jeopardy!

Guide our Bark among the waves ;  
Through the rocks our passage smooth ;  
Where the whirlpool frets and raves  
Let thy love its anger soothe :  
All our hope is placed in Thee ;  
*Miserere Domine* \*!

---

## XI.

## THE SOURCE OF THE DANUBE.

Not, like his great Compeers, indignantly  
Doth DANUBE spring to life†! The wandering Stream  
(Who loves the Cross, yet to the Crescent's gleam  
Unfolds a willing breast) with infant glee  
Slips from his prison walls: and Fancy, free  
To follow in his track of silver light,  
Mounts on rapt wing, and with a moment's flight  
Hath reached the encincture of that gloomy sea  
Whose waves the Orphean lyre forbad to meet  
In conflict; whose rough winds forgot their jars  
To waft the heroic progeny of Greece;  
When the first Ship sailed for the Golden Fleece—  
ARGO—exalted for that daring feat  
To fix in heaven her shape distinct with stars.

\* See Note.

† See Note.

## XII.

ON APPROACHING THE STAUB-BACH, LAUTERBRUNNEN.

UTTERED by whom, or how inspired—designed  
For what strange service, does this concert reach  
Our ears, and near the dwellings of mankind!  
Mid fields familiarized to human speech?—  
No Mermaids warble—to allay the wind  
Driving some vessel toward a dangerous beach—  
More thrilling melodies; Witch answering Witch,  
To chant a love-spell, never intertwined  
Notes shrill and wild with art more musical:  
Alas! that from the lips of abject Want  
Or Idleness in tatters mendicant  
The strain should flow—free Fancy to enthrall,  
And with regret and useless pity haunt  
This bold, this bright, this sky-born, WATERFALL \*!

---

## XIII.

THE FALL OF THE AAR—HANDEG.

FROM the fierce aspect of this River, throwing  
His giant body o'er the steep rock's brink,  
Back in astonishment and fear we shrink:  
But, gradually a calmer look bestowing,

\* See Note.

Flowers we espy beside the torrent growing ;  
 Flowers that peep forth from many a cleft and chink,  
 And, from the whirlwind of his anger, drink  
 Hues ever fresh, in rocky fortress blowing :  
 They suck—from breath that, threatening to destroy,  
 Is more benignant than the dewy eve—  
 Beauty, and life, and motions as of joy :  
 Nor doubt but HE to whom yon Pine-trees nod  
 Their heads in sign of worship, Nature's God,  
 These humbler adorations will receive.

## XIV.

## MEMORIAL,

NEAR THE OUTLET OF THE LAKE OF THUN.

'*DEM*  
*ANDENKEN*  
*MEINES FREUNDES*  
*ALOYS REDING*  
*MDCCCXVIII.'*

Aloys Reding, it will be remembered, was Captain-General of the Swiss forces, which, with a courage and perseverance worthy of the cause, opposed the flagitious and too successful attempt of Buonaparte to subjugate their country.

AROUND a wild and woody hill  
 A gravelled pathway treading,  
 We reached a votive Stone that bears  
 The name of Aloys Reding.

Well judged the Friend who placed it there  
 For silence and protection ;  
 And haply with a finer care  
 Of dutiful affection.

The Sun regards it from the West ;  
And, while in summer glory  
He sets, his sinking yields a type  
Of that pathetic story :

And oft he tempts the patriot Swiss  
Amid the grove to linger ;  
Till all is dim, save this bright Stone  
Touched by his golden finger.

---

## XV.

## COMPOSED IN ONE OF THE CATHOLIC CANTONS.

DOOMED as we are our native dust  
To wet with many a bitter shower,  
It ill befits us to disdain  
The altar, to deride the fane,  
Where simple Sufferers bend, in trust  
To win a happier hour.

I love, where spreads the village lawn,  
Upon some knee-worn cell to gaze :  
Hail to the firm unmoving cross,  
Aloft, where pines their branches toss !  
And to the chapel far withdrawn,  
That lurks by lonely ways !

Where'er we roam—along the brink  
Of Rhine—or by the sweeping Po,  
Through Alpine vale, or champain wide,  
Whate'er we look on, at our side  
Be Charity !—to bid us think,  
And feel, if we would know.



## XVI.

## AFTER-THOUGHT.

OH Life! without thy chequered scene  
Of right and wrong, of weal and woe,  
Success and failure, could a ground  
For magnanimity be found;  
For faith, 'mid ruined hopes, serene?  
Or whence could virtue flow?

Pain entered through a ghastly breach—  
Nor while sin lasts must effort cease;  
Heaven upon earth's an empty boast;  
But, for the bowers of Eden lost,  
Mercy has placed within our reach  
A portion of God's peace.

---

## XVII.

## SCENE ON THE LAKE OF BRIENTZ.

'WHAT know we of the Blest above  
But that they sing and that they love?'  
Yet, if they ever did inspire  
A mortal hymn, or shaped the choir,  
Now, where those harvest Damsels float  
Homeward in their rugged Boat,  
(While all the ruffling winds are fled—  
Each slumbering on some mountain's head)

Now, surely, hath that gracious aid  
Been felt, that influence is displayed.  
Pupils of Heaven, in order stand  
The rustic Maidens, every hand  
Upon a Sister's shoulder laid,—  
To chant, as glides the boat along,  
A simple, but a touching, song;  
To chant, as Angels do above,  
The melodies of Peace in love!

---

## XVIII.

## ENGELBERG, THE HILL OF ANGELS\*.

For gentlest uses, oft-times Nature takes  
The work of Fancy from her willing hands;  
And such a beautiful creation makes  
As renders needless spells and magic wands,  
And for the boldest tale belief commands.  
When first mine eyes beheld that famous Hill  
The sacred ENGELBERG, celestial Bands,  
With intermingling motions soft and still,  
Hung round its top, on wings that changed their hues  
at will.

Clouds do not name those Visitants; they were  
The very Angels whose authentic lays,  
Sung from that heavenly ground in middle air,  
Made known the spot where piety should raise

\* See Note

A holy Structure to the Almighty's praise.  
Resplendent Apparition ! if in vain  
My ears did listen, 'twas enough to gaze ;  
And watch the slow departure of the train,  
Whose skirts the glowing Mountain thirsted to detain.

---

## XIX.

## OUR LADY OF THE SNOW.

MEEK Virgin Mother, more benign  
Than fairest Star, upon the height  
Of thy own mountain\*, set to keep  
Lone vigils through the hours of sleep,  
What eye can look upon thy shrine  
Untroubled at the sight ?

These crowded offerings as they hang  
In sign of misery relieved,  
Even these, without intent of theirs,  
Report of comfortless despairs,  
Of many a deep and cureless pang  
And confidence deceived.

To Thee, in this ærial cleft,  
As to a common centre, tend  
All sufferers that no more rely  
On mortal succour—all who sigh  
And pine, of human hope bereft,  
Nor wish for earthly friend.

\* Mount Right.

And hence, O Virgin Mother mild!  
Though plenteous flowers around thee blow  
Not only from the dreary strife  
Of Winter, but the storms of life,  
Thee have thy Votaries aptly styled,  
OUR LADY OF THE SNOW.

Even for the Man who stops not here,  
But down the irriguous valley hies,  
Thy very name, O Lady! flings,  
O'er blooming fields and gushing springs,  
A tender sense of shadowy fear,  
And chastening sympathies!

Nor falls that intermingling shade  
To summer-gladsomeness unkind:  
It chastens only to requite  
With gleams of fresher, purer, light;  
While, o'er the flower-enamelled glade,  
More sweetly breathes the wind.

But on!—a tempting downward way,  
A verdant path before us lies;  
Clear shines the glorious sun above;  
Then give free course to joy and love,  
Deeming the evil of the day  
Sufficient for the wise.

## XX.

## EFFUSION,

IN PRESENCE OF THE PAINTED TOWER OF TELL, AT ALTORF.

This Tower stands upon the spot where grew the Linden Tree against  
which his Son is said to have been placed, when the Father's  
archery was put to proof under circumstances so famous in  
Swiss Story.

WHAT though the Italian pencil wrought not here,  
Nor such fine skill as did the meed bestow  
On Marathonian valour, yet the tear  
Springs forth in presence of this gaudy show,  
While narrow cares their limits overflow.  
Thrice happy, burghers, peasants, warriors old,  
Infants in arms, and ye, that as ye go  
Home-ward or school-ward, aye what ye behold !  
Heroes before your time, in frolic fancy bold !

And when that calm Spectatress from on high  
Looks down—the bright and solitary Moon,  
Who never gazes but to beautify ;  
And snow-fed torrents, which the blaze of noon  
Roused into fury, murmur a soft tune  
That fosters peace, and gentleness recalls ;  
*Then* might the passing Monk receive a boon  
Of saintly pleasure from these pictured walls,  
While, on the warlike groups, the mellowing lustre falls.

How blest the souls who when their trials come  
Yield not to terror or despondency,  
But face like that sweet Boy their mortal doom,  
Whose head the ruddy apple tops, while he  
Expectant stands beneath the linden tree :  
He quakes not like the timid forest game,  
But smiles—the hesitating shaft to free ;  
Assured that Heaven its justice will proclaim,  
And to his Father give its own unerring aim.

---

## XXI.

## THE TOWN OF SCHWYTZ.

By antique Fancy trimmed—though lowly, bred  
To dignity—in thee, O SCHWYTZ ! are seen  
The genuine features of the golden mean ;  
Equality by Prudence governèd,  
Or jealous Nature ruling in her stead ;  
And, therefore, art thou blest with peace, serene  
As that of the sweet fields and meadows green  
In unambitious compass round thee spread.  
Majestic BERNÉ, high on her guardian steep,  
Holding a central station of command,  
Might well be styled this noble body's HEAD ;  
Thou, lodged 'mid mountainous entrenchments deep,  
Its HEART ; and ever may the heroic Land  
Thy name, O SCHWYTZ, in happy freedom keep\* !

\* Nearly 500 years (says Ebel, speaking of the French Invasion,) had elapsed, when, for the first time, foreign soldiers were seen upon the frontiers of this small Canton, to impose upon it the laws of their governors.

## XXII.

ON HEARING THE "RANZ DES VACHES" ON THE TOP OF THE  
PASS OF ST. GOTHARD.

I LISTEN—but no faculty of mine  
Avails those modulations to detect,  
Which, heard in foreign lands, the Swiss affect  
With tenderest passion; leaving him to pine  
(So fame reports) and die,—his sweet-breathed kine  
Remembering, and green Alpine pastures decked  
With vernal flowers. Yet may we not reject  
The tale as fabulous.—Here while I recline,  
Mindful how others by this simple Strain  
Are moved, for me—upon this Mountain named  
Of God himself from dread pre-eminence—  
Aspiring thoughts, by memory reclaimed,  
Yield to the Music's touching influence;  
And joys of distant home my heart enchain.

## XXIII.

## FORT FUENTES.

The Ruins of Fort Fuentes form the crest of a rocky eminence that rises from the plain at the head of the lake of Como, commanding views up the Valteline, and toward the town of Chiavenna. The prospect in the latter direction is characterised by melancholy sublimity. We rejoiced at being favoured with a distinct view of those Alpine heights; not, as we had expected from the breaking up of the storm, steeped in celestial glory, yet in communion with clouds floating or stationary—scatterings

from heaven. The Ruin is interesting both in mass and in detail. An Inscription, upon elaborately-sculptured marble lying on the ground, records that the Fort had been erected by Count Fuentes in the year 1600, during the reign of Philip the Third ; and the Chapel, about twenty years after, by one of his Descendants. Marble pillars of gateways are yet standing, and a considerable part of the Chapel walls : a smooth green turf has taken place of the pavement, and we could see no trace of altar or image ; but everywhere something to remind one of former splendour, and of devastation and tumult. In our ascent we had passed abundance of wild vines intermingled with bushes : near the ruins were some ill tended, but growing willingly ; and rock, turf, and fragments of the pile, are alike covered or adorned with a variety of flowers, among which the rose-coloured pink was growing in great beauty. While descending, we discovered on the ground, apart from the path, and at a considerable distance from the ruined Chapel, a statue of a Child in pure white marble, uninjured by the explosion that had driven it so far down the hill. "How little," we exclaimed, "are these things valued here ! Could we but transport this pretty Image to our own garden !"—Yet it seemed it would have been a pity any one should remove it from its couch in the wilderness, which may be its own for hundreds of years.—*Extract from Journal.*

DREAD hour! when, upheaved by war's sulphurous blast,  
 This sweet-visaged Cherub of Parian stone  
 So far from the holy enclosure was cast,  
 To couch in this thicket of brambles alone,

To rest where the lizard may bask in the palm  
 Of his half-open hand pure from blemish or speck ;  
 And the green, gilded snake, without troubling the calm  
 Of the beautiful countenance, twine round his neck;

Where haply (kind service to Piety due!)  
 When winter the grove of its mantle bereaves,  
 Some bird (like our own honoured redbreast) may strew  
 The desolate Slumberer with moss and with leaves.



FUENTES once harboured the good and the brave,  
 Nor to her was the dance of soft pleasure unknown;  
 Her banners for festal enjoyment did wave  
 While the thrill of her fifes thro' the mountains was  
 blown:

Now gads the wild vine o'er the pathless ascent;—  
 O silence of Nature, how deep is thy sway,  
 When the whirlwind of human destruction is spent,  
 Our tumults appeased, and our strifes passed away!

---

 XXIV.

## THE CHURCH OF SAN SALVADOR,

## SEEN FROM THE LAKE OF LUGANO.

This Church was almost destroyed by lightning a few years ago, but the altar and the image of the Patron Saint were untouched. The Mount, upon the summit of which the Church is built, stands amid the intricacies of the Lake of Lugano; and is, from a hundred points of view, its principal ornament, rising to the height of 2000 feet, and, on one side, nearly perpendicular. The ascent is toilsome; but the traveller who performs it will be amply rewarded. Splendid fertility, rich woods and dazzling waters, seclusion and confinement of view contrasted with sea-like extent of plain fading into the sky; and this again, in an opposite quarter, with an horizon of the loftiest and boldest Alps—unite in composing a prospect more diversified by magnificence, beauty, and sublimity, than perhaps any other point in Europe, of so inconsiderable an elevation, commands.

Thou sacred Pile! whose turrets rise  
 From yon steep mountain's loftiest stage,  
 Guarded by lone San Salvador;  
 Sink (if thou must) as heretofore,

To sulphurous bolts a sacrifice,  
But ne'er to human rage!

On Horeb's top, on Sinai, deigned  
To rest the universal Lord:  
Why leap the fountains from their cells  
Where everlasting Bounty dwells?—  
That, while the Creature is sustained,  
His God may be adored.

Cliffs, fountains, rivers, seasons, times—  
Let all remind the soul of heaven;  
Our slack devotion needs them all;  
And Faith—so oft of sense the thrall,  
While she, by aid of Nature, climbs—  
May hope to be forgiven.

Glory, and patriotic Love,  
And all the Poms of this frail 'spot  
Which men call Earth,' have yearned to seek,  
Associate with the simply meek,  
Religion in the sainted grove,  
And in the hallowed grot.

Thither, in time of adverse shocks,  
Of fainting hopes and backward wills,  
Did mighty Tell repair of old—  
A Hero cast in Nature's mould,  
Deliverer of the steadfast rocks  
And of the ancient hills!

*He*, too, of battle-martyrs chief!  
Who, to recal his daunted peers.

For victory shaped an open space,  
By gathering with a wide embrace,  
Into his single breast, a sheaf  
Of fatal Austrian spears\*.

---

## XXV.

## THE ITALIAN ITINERANT AND THE SWISS GOATHERD.

## PART I.

## I.

Now that the farewell tear is dried,  
Heaven prosper thee, be hope thy guide!  
Hope be thy guide, adventurous Boy;  
The wages of thy travel, joy!  
Whether for London bound—to trill  
Thy mountain notes with simple skill;  
Or on thy head to poise a show  
Of Images in seemly row;  
The graceful form of milk-white Steed,  
Or Bird that soared with Ganymede;  
Or through our hamlets thou wilt bear  
The sightless Milton, with his hair  
Around his placid temples curled;  
And Shakspeare at his side—a freight,  
If clay could think and mind were weight,  
For him who bore the world!  
Hope be thy guide, adventurous Boy;  
The wages of thy travel, joy!

\* Arnold Winkelried, at the battle of Sempach, broke an Austrian phalanx in this manner. The event is one of the most famous in the annals of Swiss heroism; and pictures and prints of it are frequent throughout the country.

## II.

But thou, perhaps, (alert as free  
Though serving sage philosophy)  
Wilt ramble over hill and dale,  
A Vender of the well-wrought Scale,  
Whose sentient tube instructs to time  
A purpose to a fickle clime :  
Whether thou choose this useful part,  
Or minister to finer art,  
Though robbed of many a cherished dream,  
And crossed by many a shattered scheme,  
What stirring wonders wilt thou see  
In the proud Isle of liberty !  
Yet will the Wanderer sometimes pine  
With thoughts which no delights can chase,  
Recal a Sister's last embrace,  
His Mother's neck entwine ;  
Nor shall forget the Maiden coy  
That *would* have loved the bright-haired Boy !

## III.

My Song, encouraged by the grace  
That beams from his ingenuous face,  
For this Adventurer scruples not  
To prophesy a golden lot ;  
Due recompence, and safe return  
To Como's steeps—his happy bourne !  
Where he, aloft in garden glade,  
Shall tend, with his own dark-eyed Maid,  
The towering maize, and prop the twig  
That ill supports the luscious fig ;  
Or feed his eye in paths sun-proof  
With purple of the trellis-roof,

That through the jealous leaves escapes  
From Cadenabbia's pendent grapes.  
—Oh might he tempt that Goatherd-child  
To share his wanderings! him whose look  
Even yet my heart can scarcely brook,  
So touchingly he smiled—  
As with a rapture caught from heaven—  
For unasked alms in pity given.

---

## PART II.

## I.

WITH nodding plumes, and lightly drest  
Like foresters in leaf-green vest,  
The Helvetian Mountaineers, on ground  
For Tell's dread archery renowned,  
Before the target stood—to claim  
The guerdon of the steadiest aim.  
Loud was the rifle-gun's report—  
A startling thunder quick and short!  
But, flying through the heights around,  
Echo prolonged a tell-tale sound  
Of hearts and hands alike 'prepared  
The treasures they enjoy to guard!'  
And, if there be a favoured hour  
When Heroes are allowed to quit  
The tomb, and on the clouds to sit  
With tutelary power,  
On their Descendants shedding grace—  
This was the hour, and that the place.

## II.

But Truth inspired the Bards of old  
When of an iron age they told,  
Which to unequal laws gave birth,  
And drove Astræa from the earth.  
—A gentle Boy (perchance with blood  
As noble as the best endued,  
But seemingly a Thing despised;  
Even by the sun and air unpri-  
zed;  
For not a tinge or flowery streak  
Appeared upon his tender cheek)  
Heart-deaf to those rebounding notes,  
Apart, beside his silent goats,  
Sate watching in a forest shed,  
Pale, raggèd, with bare feet and head;  
Mute as the snow upon the hill,  
And, as the saint he prays to, still.  
Ah, what avails heroic deed?  
What liberty? if no defence  
Be won for feeble Innocence.  
Father of all! though wilful Manhood read  
His punishment in soul-distress,  
Grant to the morn of life its natural blessedness!

## XXVI.

THE LAST SUPPER, BY LEONARDO DA VINCI, IN THE REFECTORY  
OF THE CONVENT OF MARIA DELLA GRAZIA—MILAN\*.

THO' searching damps and many an envious flaw  
Have marred this Work; the calm ethereal grace,  
The love deep-seated in the Saviour's face,  
The mercy, goodness, have not failed to awe  
The Elements; as they do melt and thaw  
The heart of the Beholder—and erase  
(At least for one rapt moment) every trace  
Of disobedience to the primal law.  
The annunciation of the dreadful truth  
Made to the Twelve, survives: lip, forehead, cheek,  
And hand reposing on the board in ruth  
Of what it utters, while the unguilty seek  
Unquestionable meanings—still bespeak  
A labour worthy of eternal youth!

---

## XXVII.

THE ECLIPSE OF THE SUN, 1820.

HIGH on her speculative tower  
Stood Science waiting for the hour  
When Sol was destined to endure  
*That* darkening of his radiant face  
Which Superstition strove to chase,  
Erewhile, with rites impure.

\* See Note.

Afloat beneath Italian skies,  
Through regions fair as Paradise  
We gaily passed,—till Nature wrought  
A silent and unlooked-for change,  
That checked the desultory range  
Of joy and sprightly thought.

Where'er was dipped the toiling oar,  
The waves danced round us as before,  
As lightly, though of altered hue,  
Mid recent coolness, such as falls  
At noontide from umbrageous walls  
That screen the morning dew.

No vapour stretched its wings; no cloud  
Cast far or near a murky shroud;  
The sky an azure field displayed;  
'Twas sunlight sheathed and gently charmed,  
Of all its sparkling rays disarmed,  
And as in slumber laid,—

Or something night and day between,  
Like moonshine—but the hue was green;  
Still moonshine, without shadow, spread  
On jutting rock, and curvèd shore,  
Where gazed the peasant from his door  
And on the mountain's head.

It tinged the Julian steeps—it lay,  
Lugano! on thy ample bay;  
The solemnizing veil was drawn  
O'er villas, terraces, and towers;  
To Albogasio's olive bowers,  
Porlezza's verdant lawn.



But Fancy with the speed of fire  
Hath past to Milan's loftiest spire,  
And there alights 'mid that ærial host  
Of Figures human and divine\*,  
White as the snows of Apennine  
Indurated by frost.

Awe-stricken she beholds the array  
That guards the Temple night and day ;  
Angels she sees—that might from heaven have flown,  
And Virgin-saints, who not in vain  
Have striven by purity to gain  
The beatific crown—

Sees long-drawn files, concentric rings  
Each narrowing above each ;—the wings,  
The uplifted palms, the silent marble lips  
The starry zone of sovereign height†—  
All steeped in this portentous light !  
All suffering dim eclipse !

Thus after Man had fallen (if aught  
These perishable spheres have wrought  
May with that issue be compared)  
Throngs of celestial visages,  
Darkening like water in the breeze,  
A holy sadness shared.

Lo ! while I speak, the labouring Sun  
His glad deliverance has begun :

\* See Note.

† Above the highest circle of figures is a zone of metallic stars.

The cypress waves her sombre plume  
More cheerily ; and town and tower,  
The vineyard and the olive-bower,  
Their lustre re-assume !

O Ye, who guard and grace my home  
While in far-distant lands we roam,  
What countenance hath this Day put on for you ?  
While we looked round with favoured eyes,  
Did sullen mists hide lake and skies  
And mountains from your view ?

Or was it given you to behold  
Like vision, pensive though not cold,  
From the smooth breast of gay Winandermere ?  
Saw ye the soft yet awful veil  
Spread over Grasmere's lovely dale,  
Helvellyn's brow severe ?

I ask in vain—and know far less  
If sickness, sorrow, or distress  
Have spared my Dwelling to this hour ;  
Sad blindness ! but ordained to prove  
Our faith in Heaven's unfailing love  
And all-controlling power.

## XXVIII.

## THE THREE COTTAGE GIRLS.

## I.

How blest the Maid whose heart—yet free  
 From Love's uneasy sovereignty—  
 Beats with a fancy running high,  
 Her simple cares to magnify;  
 Whom Labour, never urged to toil,  
 Hath cherished on a healthful soil;  
 Who knows not pomp, who heeds not pelf;  
 Whose heaviest sin it is to look  
 Askance upon her pretty Self  
 Reflected in some crystal brook;  
 Whom grief hath spared—who sheds no tear  
 But in sweet pity; and can hear  
 Another's praise from envy clear.

## II.

Such (but O lavish Nature! why  
 That dark unfathomable eye,  
 Where lurks a Spirit that replies  
 To stillest mood of softest skies,  
 Yet hints at peace to be o'erthrown,  
 Another's first, and then her own?)  
 Such, haply, yon ITALIAN Maid,  
 Our Lady's laggard Votaress,  
 Halting beneath the chestnut shade  
 To accomplish there her loveliness:

Nice aid maternal fingers lend;  
A Sister serves with slacker hand;  
Then, glittering like a star, she joins the festal band.

## III.

How blest (if truth may entertain  
Coy fancy with a bolder strain)  
The HELVETIAN Girl—who daily braves,  
In her light skiff, the tossing waves,  
And quits the bosom of the deep  
Only to climb the rugged steep!  
—Say whence that modulated shout!  
From Wood-nymph of Diana's throng?  
Or does the greeting to a rout  
Of giddy Bacchanals belong?  
Jubilant outcry! rock and glade  
Resounded—but the voice obeyed  
The breath of an Helvetian Maid.

## IV.

Her beauty dazzles the thick wood;  
Her courage animates the flood;  
Her steps the elastic green-sward meets  
Returning, unreluctant sweets;  
The mountains (as ye heard) rejoice  
Aloud, saluted by her voice!  
Blithe Paragon of Alpine grace,  
Be as thou art—for through thy veins  
The blood of Heroes runs its race!  
And nobly wilt thou brook the chains  
That, for the virtuous, Life prepares;  
The fetters which the Matron wears;  
The patriot Mother's weight of anxious cares!

## V.

\* 'Sweet HIGHLAND Girl! a very shower  
Of beauty was thy earthly dower,'  
When thou didst flit before mine eyes,  
Gay Vision under sullen skies,  
While Hope and Love around thee played,  
Near the rough falls of Inversneyd!  
Have they, who nursed the blossom, seen  
No breach of promise in the fruit?  
Was joy, in following joy, as keen  
As grief can be in grief's pursuit?  
When youth had flown did hope still bless  
Thy goings—or the cheerfulness  
Of innocence survive to mitigate distress?

## VI.

But from our course why turn—to tread  
A way with shadows overspread;  
Where what we gladliest would believe  
Is feared as what may most deceive?  
Bright Spirit, not with amaranth crowned  
But heath-bells from thy native ground,  
Time cannot thin thy flowing hair,  
Nor take one ray of light from Thee;  
For in my Fancy thou dost sharé  
The gift of immortality;  
And there shall bloom, with Thee allied,  
The Votaress by Lugano's side;  
And that intrepid Nymph, on Uri's steep, descried!

\* See address to a Highland Girl, p. 18.

**XXX.**

THE COLUMN INTENDED BY BUONAPARTE FOR A TRIUMPHAL EDIFICE  
IN MILAN, NOW LYING BY THE WAY-SIDE IN THE SIMPLON PASS.

AMBITION—following down this far-famed slope  
Her Pioneer, the snow-dissolving Sun,  
While clarions prate of kingdoms to be won—  
Perchance, in future ages, here may stop;  
Taught to mistrust her flattering horoscope  
By admonition from this prostrate Stone!  
Memento uninscribed of Pride o'erthrown;  
Vanity's hieroglyphic; a choice trope  
In Fortune's rhetoric. Daughter of the Rock,  
Rest where thy course was stayed by Power divine!  
The Soul transported sees, from hint of thine,  
Crimes which the great Avenger's hand provoke,  
Hears combats whistling o'er the ensanguined heath:  
What groans! what shrieks! what quietness in death!

---

**XXX.****STANZAS,**

COMPOSED IN THE SIMPLON PASS.

VALLOMBROSA! I longed in thy shadiest wood  
To slumber, reclined on the moss-covered floor,  
To listen to ANIO's precipitous flood,  
When the stillness of evening hath deepened its roar;

To range through the Temples of PÆSTUM, to muse  
In POMPEII preserved by her burial in earth ;  
On pictures to gaze where they drank in their hues ;  
And murmur sweet songs on the ground of their birth!

The beauty of Florence, the grandeur of Rome,  
Could I leave them unseen, and not yield to regret ?  
With a hope (and no more) for a season to come,  
Which ne'er may discharge the magnificent debt ?  
Thou fortunate Region ! whose Greatness inurned  
Awoke to new life from its ashes and dust ;  
Twice-glorified fields ! if in sadness I turned  
From your infinite marvels, the sadness was just.

Now, risen ere the light-footed Chamois retires  
From dew-sprinkled grass to heights guarded with snow,  
Toward the mists that hang over the land of my Sires,  
From the climate of myrtles contented I go.  
My thoughts become bright like yon edging of Pines  
On the steep's lofty verge : how it blackened the air !  
But, touched from behind by the Sun, it now shines  
With threads that seem part of his own silver hair.

Though the toil of the way with dear Friends we divide,  
Though by the same zephyr our temples be fanned  
As we rest in the cool orange-bower side by side,  
A yearning survives which few hearts shall withstand :  
Each step hath its value while homeward we move ;—  
O joy when the girdle of England appears !  
What moment in life is so conscious of love,  
Of love in the heart made more happy by tears ?

## . XXXI.

## BOHO, UPON THE GEMMI.

WHAT beast of chase hath broken from the cover?  
 Stern GEMMI listens to as full a cry,  
 As multitudinous a harmony  
 Of sounds as rang the heights of Latmos over,  
 When, from the soft couch of her sleeping Lover,  
 Up-starting, Cynthia skimmed the mountain-dew  
 In keen pursuit—and gave, where'er she flew,  
 Impetuous motion to the Stars above her.  
 A solitary Wolf-dog, ranging on  
 Through the bleak concave, wakes this wondrous chime  
 Of æry voices locked in unison,—  
 Faint—far-off—near—deep—solemn and sublime!—  
 So, from the body of one guilty deed,  
 A thousand ghostly fears, and haunting thoughts,  
     proceed!

---

## XXXII.

## PROCESSIONS.

SUGGESTED ON A SABBATH MORNING IN THE VALE OF CHAMOUNY.

To appease the Gods; or public thanks to yield;  
 Or to solicit knowledge of events,  
 Which in her breast Futurity concealed;  
 And that the past might have its true intents



Feelingly told by living monuments—  
Mankind of yore were prompted to devise  
Rites such as yet Persepolis presents  
Graven on her cankered walls, solemnities  
That moved in long array before admiring eyes.

The Hebrews thus, carrying in joyful state  
Thick boughs of palm, and willows from the brook,  
Marched round the altar—to commemorate  
How, when their course they through the desert took,  
Guided by signs which ne'er the sky forsook,  
They lodged in leafy tents and cabins low ;  
Green boughs were borne, while, for the blast that shook  
Down to the earth the walls of Jericho,  
Shouts rise, and storms of sound from lifted trumpets  
blow !

And thus, in order, 'mid the sacred grove  
Fed in the Libyan waste by gushing wells,  
The priests and damsels of Ammonian Jove  
Provoked responses with shrill canticles ;  
While, in a ship begirt with silver bells,  
They round his altar bore the hornèd God,  
Old Cham, the solar Deity, who dwells  
Aloft, yet in a tilting vessel rode,  
When universal sea the mountains overflowed.

Why speak of Roman Poms ? the haughty claims  
Of Chiefs triumphant after ruthless wars ;  
The feast of Neptune—and the Cereal Games,  
With images, and crowns, and empty cars .

The dancing Salii—on the shields of Mars  
Smiting with fury ; and a deeper dread  
Scattered on all sides by the hideous jars  
Of Corybantian cymbals, while the head  
Of Cybelè was seen, sublimely turreted !

At length a Spirit more subdued and soft  
Appeared—to govern Christian pageantries :  
The Cross, in calm procession, borne aloft  
Moved to the chant of sober litanies.  
Even such, this day, came wafted on the breeze  
From a long train—in hooded vestments fair  
Enwrapt—and winding, between Alpine trees  
Spiry and dark, around their House of prayer,  
Below the icy bed of bright ARGENTIERE.

Still in the vivid freshness of a dream,  
The pageant haunts me as it met our eyes !  
Still, with those white-robed Shapes—a living Stream,  
The glacier Pillars join in solemn guise \*  
For the same service, by mysterious ties ;  
Numbers exceeding credible account  
Of number, pure and silent Votaries  
Issuing or issued from a wintry fount ;  
The impenetrable heart of that exalted Mount !

They, too, who send so far a holy gleam  
While they the Church engird with motion slow,  
A product of that awful Mountain seem,  
Poured from his vaults of everlasting snow .

\* See Note.

Not virgin lilies marshalled in bright row,  
Not swans descending with the stealthy tide,  
A livelier sisterly resemblance show  
Than the fair Forms, that in long order glide,  
Bear to the glacier band—those Shapes aloft descried.

Trembling, I look upon the secret springs  
Of that licentious craving in the mind  
To act the God among external things,  
To bind, on apt suggestion, or unbind;  
And marvel not that antique Faith inclined  
To crowd the world with metamorphosis,  
Vouchsafed in pity or in wrath assigned;  
Such insolent temptations wouldst thou miss,  
Avoid these sights; nor brood o'er Fable's dark abyss!

---

XXXIII.

## ELEGIAC STANZAS.

The lamented Youth whose untimely death gave occasion to these elegiac verses, was Frederick William Goddard, from Boston in North America. He was in his twentieth year, and had resided for some time with a clergyman in the neighbourhood of Geneva for the completion of his education. Accompanied by a fellow-pupil, a native of Scotland, he had just set out on a Swiss tour when it was his misfortune to fall in with a friend of mine who was hastening to join our party. The travellers, after spending a day together on the road from Berne and at Soleure, took leave of each other at night, the young men having intended to proceed directly to Zurich. But early in the morning my friend found his new acquaintances, who were informed of the object of his journey, and the friends he was in pursuit of, equipped to accompany him. We met at Lucerne the succeeding evening, and Mr. G. and his fellow-student became in consequence our travelling companions for a couple

of days. We ascended the Righi together ; and, after contemplating the sunrise from that noble mountain, we separated at an hour and on a spot well suited to the parting of those who were to meet no more. Our party descended through the valley of our Lady of the Snow, and our late companions, to Art. We had hoped to meet in a few weeks at Geneva ; but on the third succeeding day (on the 21st of August) Mr. Goddard perished, being overset in a boat while crossing the lake of Zurich. His companion saved himself by swimming, and was hospitably received in the mansion of a Swiss gentleman (M. Keller) situated on the eastern coast of the lake. The corpse of poor Goddard was cast ashore on the estate of the same gentleman, who generously performed all the rites of hospitality which could be rendered to the dead as well as to the living. He caused a handsome mural monument to be erected in the Church of Küsnacht, which records the premature fate of the young American, and on the shores too of the lake the traveller may read an inscription pointing out the spot where the body was deposited by the waves.

LULLED by the sound of pastoral bells,  
Rude Nature's Pilgrims did we go,  
From the dread summit of the Queen \*  
Of mountains, through a deep ravine,  
Where, in her holy chapel, dwells  
'Our Lady of the Snow.'

The sky was blue, the air was mild ;  
Free were the streams and green the bowers ;  
As if, to rough assaults unknown,  
The genial spot had *ever* shown  
A countenance that as sweetly smiled—  
The face of summer-hours.

And we were gay, our hearts at ease ;  
With pleasure dancing through the frame

\* Mount Righi—Regina Montium

We journeyed ; all we knew of care—  
Our path that straggled here and there ;  
Of trouble—but the fluttering breeze ;  
Of Winter—but a name.

If foresight could have rent the veil  
Of three short days—but hush—no more !  
Calm is the grave, and calmer none  
Than that to which thy cares are gone,  
Thou Victim of the stormy gale ;  
Asleep on ZURICH'S shore !

Oh GODDARD ! what art thou ?—a name—  
A sunbeam followed by a shade !  
Nor more, for aught that time supplies,  
The great, the experienced, and the wise :  
Too much from this frail earth we claim,  
And therefore are betrayed.

We met, while festive mirth ran wild,  
Where, from a deep lake's mighty urn,  
Forth slips, like an enfranchised slave,  
A sea-green river, proud to lave,  
With current swift and undefiled,  
The towers of old LUCERNE.

We parted upon solemn ground  
Far-lifted towards the unfading sky ;  
But all our thoughts were *then* of Earth,  
That gives to common pleasures birth ;  
And nothing in our hearts we found  
That prompted even a sigh.

Fetch, sympathising Powers of air,  
Fetch, ye that post o'er seas and lands,  
Herbs moistened by Virginian dew,  
A most untimely grave to strew,  
Whose turf may never know the care  
Of *kindred* human hands!

Beloved by every gentle Muse  
He left his Transatlantic home:  
Europe, a realised romance,  
Had opened on his eager glance;  
What present bliss!—what golden views!  
What stores for years to come!

Though lodged within no vigorous frame,  
His soul her daily tasks renewed,  
Blithe as the lark on sun-gilt wings  
High poised—or as the wren that sings  
In shady places, to proclaim  
Her modest gratitude.

Not vain is sadly-uttered praise;  
The words of truth's memorial vow  
Are sweet as morning fragrance shed  
From flowers mid GOLDAU's ruins bred;  
As evening's fondly-lingering rays,  
On RIGHI's silent brow.

Lamented Youth! to thy cold clay  
Fit obsequies the Stranger paid;  
And piety shall guard the Stone  
Which hath not left the spot unknown  
Where the wild waves resigned their prey—  
And *that* which marks thy bed.

And, when thy Mother weeps for Thee,  
Lost Youth! a solitary Mother;  
This tribute from a casual Friend  
A not unwelcome aid may lend,  
To feed the tender luxury,  
The rising pang to smother\*.

---

## XXXIV.

## SKY-PROSPECT—FROM THE PLAIN OF FRANCE.

Lo! in the burning west, the craggy nape  
Of a proud Ararat! and, thereupon,  
The Ark, her melancholy voyage done!  
Yon rampant cloud mimics a lion's shape;  
There, combats a huge crocodile—agape  
A golden spear to swallow! and that brown  
And massy grove, so near yon blazing town,  
Stirs and recedes—destruction to escape!  
Yet all is harmless—as the Elysian shades  
Where Spirits dwell in undisturbed repose—  
Silently disappears, or quickly fades:  
Meek Nature's evening comment on the shows  
That for oblivion take their daily birth  
From all the fuming vanities of Earth!

\* The persuasion here expressed was not groundless. The first human consolation that the afflicted Mother felt, was derived from this tribute to her son's memory, a fact which the author learned, at his own residence, from her Daughter, who visited Europe some years afterwards.—Goldau is one of the villages desolated by the fall of part of the Mountain Rossberg.

## XXXV.

ON BEING STRANDED NEAR THE HARBOUR OF BOULOGNE\*.

WHY cast ye back upon the Gallic shore  
Ye furious waves! a patriotic Son  
Of England—who in hope her coast had won,  
His project crowned, his pleasant travel o'er?  
Well—let him pace this noted beach once more,  
That gave the Roman his triumphal shells;  
That saw the Corsican his cap and bells  
Haughtily shake, a dreaming Conqueror!—  
Enough: my Country's cliffs I can behold,  
And proudly think, beside the chafing sea,  
Of checked ambition, tyranny controlled,  
And folly cursed with endless memory:  
These local recollections ne'er can cloy;  
Such ground I from my very heart enjoy!

---

## XXXVI.

AFTER LANDING—THE VALLEY OF DOVER.

Nov. 1820.

WHERE be the noisy followers of the game  
Which faction breeds; the turmoil where? that passed  
Through Europe, echoing from the newsman's blast,  
And filled our hearts with grief for England's shame.

\* See Note.



Peace greets us ;—rambling on without an aim  
We mark majestic herds of cattle, free  
To ruminate, couched on the grassy lea ;  
And hear far-off the mellow horn proclaim  
The Season's harmless pastime. Ruder sound  
Stirs not ; enrapt I gaze with strange delight,  
While consciousnesses, not to be disowned,  
Here only serve a feeling to invite  
That lifts the spirit to a calmer height,  
And makes this rural stillness more profound.

---

## XXXVII.

## AT DOVER.

[For the impressions on which this sonnet turns, I am indebted to the experience of my daughter, during her residence at Dover with our dear friend, Miss Fenwick.]

FROM the Pier's head, musing, and with increase  
Of wonder, I have watched this sea-side Town,  
Under the white cliff's battlemented crown,  
Hushed to a depth of more than Sabbath peace :  
The streets and quays are thronged, but why disown  
Their natural utterance : whence this strange release  
From social noise—silence elsewhere unknown ?—  
A Spirit whispered, " Let all wonder cease ;  
Ocean's o'erpowering murmurs have set free  
Thy sense from pressure of life's common din ;  
As the dread Voice that speaks from out the sea  
Of God's eternal Word, the Voice of Time  
Doth deaden, shocks of tumult, shrieks of crime,  
The shouts of folly, and the groans of sin."

## XXXVIII.

## DESULTORY STANZAS,

UPON RECEIVING THE PRECEDING SHEETS FROM THE PRESS.

Is then the final page before me spread,  
Nor further outlet left to mind or heart?  
Presumptuous Book! too forward to be read,  
How can I give thee licence to depart?  
One tribute more: unbidden feelings start  
Forth from their coverts; slighted objects rise;  
My spirit is the scene of such wild art  
As on Parnassus rules, when lightning flies,  
Visibly leading on the thunder's harmonies.

All that I saw returns upon my view,  
All that I heard comes back upon my ear,  
All that I felt this moment doth renew;  
And where the foot with no unmanly fear  
Recoiled—and wings alone could travel—there  
I move at ease; and meet contending themes  
That press upon me, crossing the career  
Of recollections vivid as the dreams  
Of midnight,—cities, plains, forests, and mightystreams.

Where Mortal never breathed I dare to sit  
Among the interior Alps, gigantic crew,  
Who triumphed o'er diluvian power!—and yet  
What are they but a wreck and residue,

Whose only business is to perish?—true  
To which sad course, these wrinkled Sons of Time  
Labour their proper greatness to subdue ;  
Speaking of death alone, beneath a clime  
Where life and rapture flow in plenitude sublime

Fancy hath flung for me an airy bridge  
Across thy long deep Valley, furious Rhone !  
Arch that *here* rests upon the granite ridge  
Of Monte Rosa—*there* on frailer stone  
Of secondary birth, the Jung-frau's cone ;  
And, from that arch, down-looking on the Vale  
The aspect I behold of every zone ;  
A sea of foliage, tossing with the gale,  
Blithe Autumn's purple crown, and Winter's icy mail !

Far as ST. MAURICE, from yon eastern FORKS \*,  
Down the main avenue my sight can range :  
And all its branchy vales, and all that lurks  
Within them, church, and town, and hut, and grange,  
For my enjoyment meet in vision strange ;  
Snows, torrents ;—to the region's utmost bound,  
Life, Death, in amicable interchange ;—  
But list ! the avalanche—the hush profound  
That follows—yet more awful than that awful sound !

Is not the chamois suited to his place ?  
The eagle worthy of her ancestry ?  
—Let Empires fall ; but ne'er shall Ye disgrace  
Your noble birthright, ye that occupy

\* At the head of the Vallais. See Note.

Your council-seats beneath the open sky,  
On Sarnen's Mount\*, there judge of fit and right,  
In simple democratic majesty ;  
Soft breezes fanning your rough brows—the might  
And purity of nature spread before your sight !

From this appropriate Court, renowned LUCERNE  
Calls me to pace her honoured Bridge\*—that cheers  
The Patriot's heart with pictures rude and stern,  
An uncouth Chronicle of glorious years.  
Like portraiture, from loftier source, endears  
That work of kindred frame, which spans the lake  
Just at the point of issue, where it fears  
The form and motion of a stream to take ;  
Where it begins to stir, *yet* voiceless as a snake.

Volumes of sound, from the Cathedral rolled,  
This long-roofed Vista penetrate—but see,  
One after one, its tablets, that unfold  
The whole design of Scripture history ;  
From the first tasting of the fatal Tree,  
Till the bright Star appeared in eastern skies,  
Announcing, ONE was born mankind to free ;  
His acts, his wrongs, his final sacrifice ;  
Lessons for every heart, a Bible for all eyes.

*Our* pride misleads, our timid likings kill.  
—Long may these homely Works devised of old,  
These simple efforts of Helvetian skill,  
Aid, with congenial influence, to uphold

\* See Notes.

The State,—the Country's destiny to mould ;  
Turning, for them who pass, the common dust  
Of servile opportunity to gold ;  
Filling the soul with sentiments august—  
The beautiful, the brave, the holy, and the just !

No more ; Time halts not in his noiseless march—  
Nor turns, nor winds, as doth the liquid flood ;  
Life slips from underneath us, like that arch  
Of airy workmanship whereon we stood,  
Earth stretched below, heaven in our neighbourhood.  
Go forth, my little Book ! pursue thy way ;  
Go forth, and please the gentle and the good ;  
Nor be a whisper stifled, if it say  
That treasures, yet untouched, may grace some future  
Lay.

## MEMORIALS OF A TOUR IN ITALY.

1837.

[DURING my whole life I had felt a strong desire to visit Rome and the other celebrated cities and regions of Italy, but did not think myself justified in incurring the necessary expense till I received from Mr. Moxon, the publisher of a large edition of my poems, a sum sufficient to enable me to gratify my wish without encroaching upon what I considered due to my family. My excellent friend H. C. Robinson readily consented to accompany me, and in March, 1837, we set off from London, to which we returned in August, earlier than my companion wished or I should myself have desired had I been, like him, a bachelor. These Memorials of that tour touch upon but a very few of the places and objects that interested me, and, in what they do advert to, are for the most part much slighter than I could wish. More particularly do I regret that there is no notice in them of the South of France, nor of the Roman antiquities abounding in that district, especially of the Pont de Degard, which, together with its situation, impressed me full as much as any remains of Roman architecture to be found in Italy. Then there was Vacluse, with its Fountain, its Petrarch, its rocks of all seasons, its small plots of lawn in their first vernal freshness, and the blossoms of the peach and other trees embellishing the scene on every side. The beauty of the stream also called forcibly for the expression of sympathy from one who, from his childhood had studied the brooks and torrents of his native mountains. Between two and three hours did I run about climbing the steep and rugged crags from whose base the water of Vacluse breaks forth. "Has Laura's Lover," often said I to myself, "ever sat down upon this stone? or has his foot ever pressed that turf?" Some, especially of the female sex, would have felt sure of it: my answer was (impute it to my years) "I fear, not." Is it not in fact obvious that many of his love verses must have flowed, I do not say from a wish to display his own talent, but from a habit of exercising his intellect in that way rather than from an impulse of his heart? It is otherwise with his Lyrical poems, and particularly with the one upon the degradation of

his country : there he pours out his reproaches, lamentations, and aspirations like an ardent and sincere patriot. But enough : it is time to turn to my own effusions such as they are.]

---

TO

HENRY CRABB ROBINSON.

COMPANION ! by whose buoyant Spirit cheered,  
In whose experience trusting, day by day  
Treasures I gained with zeal that neither feared  
The toils nor felt the crosses of the way,  
These records take, and happy should I be  
Were but the Gift a meet Return to thee  
For kindnesses that never ceased to flow,  
And prompt self-sacrifice to which I owe  
Far more than any heart but mine can know.

RYDAL MOUNT, Feb. 14th, 1842.

W. WORDSWORTH.

THE Tour of which the following Poems are very inadequate remembrances was shortened by report, too well founded, of the prevalence of Cholera at Naples. To make some amends for what was reluctantly left unseen in the South of Italy, we visited the Tuscan Sanctuaries among the Apennines, and the principal Italian Lakes among the Alps. Neither of those lakes, nor of Venice, is there any notice in these Poems, chiefly because I have touched upon them elsewhere. See, in particular, "Descriptive Sketches," "Memorials of a Tour on the Continent in 1820" and a Sonnet upon the extinction of the Venetian Republic.

---

I.

MUSINGS NEAR AQUAPENDENTE.

April, 1837.

[ "Not the less  
Had his sunk eye kindled at those dear words  
That spake of bards and minstrels."

His, Sir Walter Scott's, eye, *did* in fact kindle at them, for the lines, "Places forsaken now" and the two that follow were adopted from a poem of mine which nearly forty years ago was in part read to him, and he never forgot them.

"Old Helvellyn's brow,  
Where once together, in his day of strength,  
We stood rejoicing."

Sir Humphrey Davy was with us at the time. We had ascended from Paterdale, and I could not but admire the vigour with which Scott scrambled along that horn of the mountain called "Striding Edge." Our progress was necessarily slow, and was beguiled by Scott's telling many stories and amusing anecdotes, as was his custom. Sir H. Davy would have probably been better pleased if other topics had occasionally been interspersed, and some discussion entered upon : at all events he did not remain with us long at the top of the mountain, but left us to find our way down its steep side together into the vale of Grasmere, where, at my cottage, Mrs. Scott was to meet us at dinner.

"With faint smile  
He said—' When I am there, although 'tis fair,  
'Twill be another Yarrow.'"

See among these notes the one on "Yarrow Revisited."

"A few short steps (painful they were)."

This, though introduced here, I did not know till it was told me at Rome by Miss Mackenzie of Seaforth, a lady whose friendly attentions during my residence at Rome I have gratefully acknowledged with expressions of sincere regret that she is no more. Miss M. told me that she accompanied Sir Walter to the Janicular Mount, and, after showing him the grave of Tasso in the church upon the top, and a mural monument there erected to his memory, they left the church and stood together on the brow of the hill overlooking the city of Rome : his daughter Anne was with them, and she, naturally desirous, for the sake of Miss Mackenzie especially, to have some expression of pleasure from her father, half reproached him for showing nothing of that kind either by his looks or voice : "How can I," replied he, "having only one leg to stand upon, and that in extreme pain !" so that the prophecy was more than fulfilled.

"Over waves rough and deep."

We took boat near the lighthouse at the point of the right horn of the bay which makes a sort of natural port for Genoa ; but the wind was high, and the waves long and rough, so that I did not feel quite recompensed by the view of the city,



splendid as it was, for the danger apparently incurred. The boatman (I had only one) encouraged me, saying we were quite safe, but I was not a little glad when we gained the shore, though Shelley and Byron—one of them at least, who seemed to have courted agitation from any quarter—would have probably rejoiced in such a situation: more than once I believe were they both in extreme danger even on the lake of Geneva. Every man however has his fears of some kind or other; and no doubt they had theirs: of all men whom I have ever known, Coleridge had the most of passive courage in bodily peril, but no one was so easily cowed when moral firmness was required in miscellaneous conversation or in the daily intercourse of social life.

---

“How lovely robed in forenoon light and shade,  
Each ministering to each, didst thou appear,  
Savona.”

There is not a single bay along this beautiful coast that might not raise in a traveller a wish to take up his abode there, each as it succeeds seems more inviting than the other; but the desolated convent on the cliff in the bay of Savona struck my fancy most; and had I, for the sake of my own health or that of a dear friend, or any other cause, been desirous of a residence abroad, I should have let my thoughts loose upon a scheme of turning some part of this building into a habitation provided as far as might be with English comforts. There is close by it a row or avenue, I forget which, of tall cypresses. I could not forbear saying to myself—“What a sweet family walk, or one for lonely musings, would be found under the shade!” but there, probably, the trees remained little noticed and seldom enjoyed.

---

“This flowering broom’s dear neighbourhood.”

The broom is a great ornament through the months of March and April to the vales and hills of the Apennines, in the wild parts of which it blows in the utmost profusion, and of course successively at different elevations as the season advances. It surpasses ours in beauty and fragrance, but, speaking from my own limited observation only, I cannot affirm the same of several of their wild spring flowers, the primroses in particular, which I saw not unfrequently but thinly scattered and languishing compared to ours.

The note at the close of this poem, upon the Oxford movement, was intrusted to my friend Mr. Frederick Faber. I told him what I wished to be said, and begged that, as he was

intimately acquainted with several of the Leaders of it, he would express my thought in the way least likely to be taken amiss by them. Much of the work they are undertaking was grievously wanted, and God grant their endeavours may continue to prosper as they have done.]

Ye Apennines ! with all your fertile vales  
Deeply embosomed, and your winding shores  
Of either sea—an Islander by birth,  
A Mountaineer by habit, would resound  
Your praise, in meet accordance with your claims  
Bestowed by Nature, or from man's great deeds  
Inherited :—presumptuous thought !—it fled  
Like vapour, like a towering cloud, dissolved.  
Not, therefore, shall my mind give way to sadness ;—  
Yon snow-white torrent-fall, plumb down it drops  
Yet ever hangs or seems to hang in air,  
Lulling the leisure of that high perched town,  
AQUAPENDENTE, in her lofty site  
Its neighbour and its namesake—town, and flood  
Forth flashing out of its own gloomy chasm  
Bright sunbeams—the fresh verdure of this lawn  
Strewn with grey rocks, and on the horizon's verge,  
O'er intervenient waste, through glimmering haze,  
Unquestionably kenned, that cone-shaped hill  
With fractured summit, no indifferent sight  
To travellers, from such comforts as are thine,  
Bleak Radicofani ! escaped with joy—  
These are before me ; and the varied scene  
May well suffice, till noon-tide's sultry heat  
Relax, to fix and satisfy the mind  
Passive yet pleased. What ! with this Broom in flower  
Close at my side ! She bids me fly to greet  
Her sisters, soon like her to be attired

With golden blossoms opening at the feet  
Of my own Fairfield. The glad greeting given,  
Given with a voice and by a look returned  
Of old companionship, Time counts not minutes  
Ere, from accustomed paths, familiar fields,  
The local Genius hurries me aloft,  
Transported over that cloud-wooling hill,  
Seat Sandal, a fond suitor of the clouds,  
With dream-like smoothness, to Helvellyn's top,  
There to alight upon crisp moss and range,  
Obtaining ampler boon, at every step,  
Of visual sovereignty—hills multitudinous,  
(Not Apennine can boast of fairer) hills  
Pride of two nations, wood and lake and plains,  
And prospect right below of deep coves shaped  
By skeleton arms, that, from the mountain's trunk  
Extended, clasp the winds, with mutual moan  
Struggling for liberty, while undismayed  
The shepherd struggles with them. Onward thence  
And downward by the skirt of Greenside fell,  
And by Glenridding-screes, and low Glencoign,  
Places forsaken now, though loving still  
The muses, as they loved them in the days  
Of the old minstrels and the border bards.—  
But here am I fast bound; and let it pass,  
The simple rapture;—who that travels far  
To feed his mind with watchful eyes could share  
Or wish to share it?—One there surely was,  
"The Wizard of the North," with anxious hope  
Brought to this genial climate, when disease  
Preyed upon body and mind—yet not the less  
Had his sunk eye kindled at those dear words  
That spake of bards and minstrels; and his spirit

Had flown with mine to old Helvellyn's brow,  
Where once together, in his day of strength,  
We stood rejoicing, as if earth were free  
From sorrow, like the sky above our heads.

Years followed years, and when, upon the eve  
Of his last going from Tweed-side, thought turned,  
Or by another's sympathy was led,  
To this bright land, Hope was for him no friend,  
Knowledge no help; Imagination shaped  
No promise. Still, in more than ear-deep seats,  
Survives for me, and cannot but survive  
The tone of voice which wedded borrowed words  
To sadness not their own, when, with faint smile  
Forced by intent to take from speech its edge,  
He said, "When I am there, although 'tis fair,  
'Twill be another Yarrow." Prophecy  
More than fulfilled, as gay Campania's shores  
Soon witnessed, and the city of seven hills,  
Her sparkling fountains, and her mouldering tombs;  
And more than all, that Eminence which showed  
Her splendours, seen, not felt, the while he stood  
A few short steps (painful they were) apart  
From Tasso's Convent-haven, and retired grave.

Peace to their Spirits! why should Poesy  
Yield to the lure of vain regret, and hover  
In gloom on wings with confidence outspread  
To move in sunshine?—Utter thanks, my Soul!  
Tempered with awe, and sweetened by compassion  
For them who in the shades of sorrow dwell,  
That I—so near the term to human life  
Appointed by man's common heritage,  
Frail as the frailest, one withal (if that  
Deserve a thought) but little known to fame—

Am free to rove where Nature's loveliest looks,  
Art's noblest relics, history's rich bequests,  
Failed to reanimate and but feebly cheered  
The whole world's Darling—free to rove at will  
O'er high and low, and if requiring rest,  
Rest from enjoyment only.

Thanks poured forth  
For what thus far hath blessed my wanderings, thanks  
Fervent but humble as the lips can breathe  
Where gladness seems a duty—let me guard  
Those seeds of expectation which the fruit  
Already gathered in this favoured Land  
Enfolds within its core. The faith be mine,  
That He who guides and governs all, approves  
When gratitude, though disciplined to look  
Beyond these transient spheres, doth wear a crown  
Of earthly hope put on with trembling hand;  
Nor is least pleased, we trust, when golden beams,  
Reflected through the mists of age, from hours  
Of innocent delight, remote or recent,  
Shoot but a little way—'tis all they can—  
Into the doubtful future. Who would keep  
Power must resolve to cleave to it through life,  
Else it deserts him, surely as he lives.  
Saints would not grieve nor guardian angels frown  
If one—while tossed, as was my lot to be,  
In a frail bark urged by two slender oars  
Over waves rough and deep, that, when they broke,  
Dashed their white foam against the palace walls  
Of Genoa the superb—should there be led  
To meditate upon his own appointed tasks,  
However humble in themselves, with thoughts  
Raised and sustained by memory of Him

Who oftentimes within those narrow bounds  
Rocked on the surge, there tried his spirit's strength  
And grasp of purpose, long ere sailed his ship  
To lay a new world open.

Nor less prized  
Be those impressions which incline the heart  
To mild, to lowly, and to seeming weak,  
Bend that way her desires. The dew, the storm—  
The dew whose moisture fell in gentle drops  
On the small hyssop destined to become,  
By Hebrew ordinance devoutly kept,  
A purifying instrument—the storm  
That shook on Lebanon the cedar's top,  
And as it shook, enabling the blind roots  
Further to force their way, endowed its trunk  
With magnitude and strength fit to uphold  
The glorious temple—did alike proceed  
From the same gracious will, were both an offspring  
Of bounty infinite.

Between Powers that aim  
Higher to lift their lofty heads, impelled  
By no profane ambition, Powers that thrive  
By conflict, and their opposites, that trust  
In lowliness—a mid-way tract there lies  
Of thoughtful sentiment for every mind  
Pregnant with good. Young, Middle-aged, and Old,  
From century on to century, must have known  
The emotion—nay, more fitly were it said—  
The blest tranquillity that sunk so deep  
Into my spirit, when I paced, enclosed  
In Pisa's Campo Santo, the smooth floor  
Of its Arcades paved with sepulchral slabs,  
And through each window's open fret-work looked

O'er the blank Area of sacred earth  
Fetched from Mount Calvary, or haply delved  
In precincts nearer to the Saviour's tomb,  
By hands of men, humble as brave, who fought  
For its deliverance—a capacious field  
That to descendants of the dead it holds  
And to all living mute memento breathes,  
More touching far than aught which on the walls  
Is pictured, or their epitaphs can speak,  
Of the changed City's long-departed power,  
Glory, and wealth, which, perilous as they are,  
Here did not kill, but nourished, Piety.  
And, high above that length of cloistral roof,  
Peering in air and backed by azure sky,  
To kindred contemplations ministers  
The Baptistery's dome, and that which swells  
From the Cathedral pile; and with the twain  
Conjoined in prospect mutable or fixed  
(As hurry on in eagerness the feet,  
Or pause) the summit of the Leaning-tower.  
Nor less remuneration waits on him  
Who having left the Cemetery stands  
In the Tower's shadow, of decline and fall  
Admonished not without some sense of fear,  
Fear that soon vanishes before the sight  
Of splendor unextinguished, pomp unscathed,  
And beauty unimpaired. Grand in itself,  
And for itself, the assemblage, grand and fair  
To view, and for the mind's consenting eye  
A type of age in man, upon its front  
Bearing the world-acknowledged evidence  
Of past exploits, nor fondly after more  
Struggling against the stream of destiny,

But with its peaceful majesty content.  
—Oh what a spectacle at every turn  
The Place unfolds, from pavement skinned with moss  
Or grass-grown spaces, where the heaviest foot  
Provokes no echoes, but must softly tread ;  
Where Solitude with Silence paired stops short  
Of Desolation, and to Ruin's scythe  
Decay submits not.

But where'er my steps  
Shall wander, chiefly let me cull with care  
Those images of genial beauty, oft  
Too lovely to be pensive in themselves  
But by reflexion made so, which do best  
And fittest serve to crown with fragrant wreaths  
Life's cup when almost filled with years, like mine.  
—How lovely robed in forenoon light and shade,  
Each ministering to each, didst thou appear  
Savona, Queen of territory fair  
As aught that marvellous coast thro' all its length  
Yields to the Stranger's eye. Remembrance holds  
As a selected treasure thy one cliff,  
That, while it wore for melancholy crest  
A shattered Convent, yet rose proud to have  
Clinging to its steep sides a thousand herbs  
And shrubs, whose pleasant looks gave proof how kind  
The breath of air can be where earth had else  
Seemed churlish. And behold, both far and near,  
Garden and field all decked with orange bloom,  
And peach and citron, in Spring's mildest breeze  
Expanding ; and, along the smooth shore curved  
Into a natural port, a tideless sea,  
To that mild breeze with motion and with voice  
Softly responsive ; and, attuned to all



Those vernal charms of sight and sound, appeared  
Smooth space of turf which from the guardian fort  
Sloped seaward, turf whose tender April green,  
In coolest climes too fugitive, might even here  
Plead with the sovereign Sun for longer stay  
Than his unmitigated beams allow,  
Nor plead in vain, if beauty could preserve,  
From mortal change, aught that is born on earth  
Or doth on time depend.

While on the brink  
Of that high Convent-crested cliff I stood,  
Modest Savona! over all did brood  
A pure poetic Spirit—as the breeze,  
Mild—as the verdure, fresh—the sunshine, bright—  
Thy gentle Chiabrera!—not a stone,  
Mural or level with the trodden floor,  
In Church or Chapel, if my curious quest  
Missed not the truth, retains a single name  
Of young or old, warrior, or saint, or sage,  
To whose dear memories his sepulchral verse  
Paid simple tribute, such as might have flowed  
From the clear spring of a plain English heart,  
Say rather, one in native fellowship  
With all who want not skill to couple grief  
With praise, as genuine admiration prompts.  
The grief, the praise, are severed from their dust,  
Yet in his page the records of that worth  
Survive, uninjured;—glory then to words,  
Honour to word-preserving Arts, and hail  
Ye kindred local influences that still,  
If Hope's familiar whispers merit faith,  
Await my steps when they the breezy height  
Shall range of philosophic Tusculum;

Or Sabine vales explored inspire a wish  
To meet the shade of Horace by the side  
Of his Bandusian fount; or I invoke  
His presence to point out the spot where once  
He sate, and eulogized with earnest pen  
Peace, leisure, freedom, moderate desires;  
And all the immunities of rural life  
Extolled, behind Vacuna's crumbling fane.  
Or let me loiter, soothed with what is given  
Nor asking more, on that delicious Bay,  
Parthenope's Domain—Virgilian haunt,  
Illustrated with never-dying verse,  
And, by the Poet's laurel-shaded tomb,  
Age after age to Pilgrims from all lands  
Endeared.

And who—if not a man as cold  
In heart as dull in brain—while pacing ground  
Chosen by Rome's legendary Bards, high minds  
Out of her early struggles well inspired  
To localize heroic acts—could look  
Upon the spots with undelighted eye,  
Though even to their last syllable the Lays  
And very names of those who gave them birth  
Have perished?—Verily, to her utmost depth,  
Imagination feels what Reason fears not  
To recognize, the lasting virtue lodged  
In those bold fictions that, by deeds assigned  
To the Valerian, Fabian, Curian Race,  
And others like in fame, created Powers  
With attributes from History derived,  
By Poesy irradiate, and yet graced,  
Through marvellous felicity of skill,  
With something more propitious to high aims

Than either, pent within her separate sphere,  
Can oft with justice claim.

And not disdaining  
Union with those primeval energies  
To virtue consecrate, stoop ye from your height  
Christian Traditions! at my Spirit's call  
Descend, and, on the brow of ancient Rome  
As she survives in ruin, manifest  
Your glories mingled with the brightest hues  
Of her memorial halo, fading, fading,  
But never to be extinct while Earth endures.  
O come, if undishonoured by the prayer,  
From all her Sanctuaries!—Open for my feet  
Ye Catacombs, give to mine eyes a glimpse  
Of the Devout, as, mid your glooms convened  
For safety, they of yore enclasped the Cross  
On knees that ceased from trembling, or intoned  
Their orisons with voices half-suppressed,  
But sometimes heard, or fancied to be heard,  
Even at this hour.

And thou Mamertine prison,  
Into that vault receive me from whose depth  
Issues, revealed in no presumptuous vision,  
Albeit lifting human to divine,  
A Saint, the Church's Rock, the mystic Keys  
Grasped in his hand; and lo! with upright sword  
Prefiguring his own impendent doom,  
The Apostle of the Gentiles; both prepared  
To suffer pains with heathen scorn and hate  
Inflicted;—blessèd Men, for so to Heaven  
They follow their dear Lord!

Time flows—nor winds.  
Nor stagnates, nor precipitates his course,

But many a benefit borne upon his breast  
For human-kind sinks out of sight, is gone,  
No one knows how ; nor seldom is put forth  
An angry arm that snatches good away,  
Never perhaps to reappear. The Stream  
Has to our generation brought and brings  
Innumerable gains ; yet we, who now  
Walk in the light of day, pertain full surely  
To a chilled age, most pitiably shut out  
From that which *is* and actuates, by forms,  
Abstractions, and by lifeless fact to fact  
Minutely linked with diligence uninspired,  
Unrectified, unguided, unsustained,  
By godlike insight. To this fate is doomed  
Science, wide-spread and spreading still as be  
Her conquests, in the world of sense made known.  
So with the internal mind it fares ; and so  
With morals, trusting, in contempt or fear  
Of vital principle's controlling law,  
To her purblind guide Expediency ; and so  
Suffers religious faith. Elate with view  
Of what is won, we overlook or scorn  
The best that should keep pace with it, and must,  
Else more and more the general mind will droop,  
Even as if bent on perishing. There lives  
No faculty within us which the Soul  
Can spare, and humblest earthly Weal demands,  
For dignity not placed beyond her reach,  
Zealous co-operation of all means  
Given or acquired, to raise us from the mire,  
And liberate our hearts from low pursuits.  
By gross Utilities enslaved, we need  
More of ennobling impulse from the past,

If to the future aught of good must come  
Sounder and therefore holier than the ends  
Which, in the giddiness of self-applause,  
We covet as supreme. O grant the crown  
That Wisdom wears, or take his treacherous staff  
From Knowledge!—If the Muse, whom I have served  
This day, be mistress of a single pearl  
Fit to be placed in that pure diadem;  
Then, not in vain, under these chesnut boughs  
Reclined, shall I have yielded up my soul  
To transports from the secondary founts  
Flowing of time and place, and paid to both  
Due homage; nor shall fruitlessly have striven,  
By love of beauty moved, to enshrine in verse  
Accordant meditations, which in times  
Vexed and disordered, as our own, may shed  
Influence, at least among a scattered few,  
To soberness of mind and peace of heart  
Friendly; as here to my repose hath been  
This flowering broom's dear neighbourhood, the light  
And murmur issuing from yon pendent flood,  
And all the varied landscape. Let us now  
Rise, and to-morrow greet magnificent Rome\*.

\* See note.

## II.

## THE PINE OF MONTE MARIO AT ROME.

[SIR GEORGE BEAUMONT told me that, when he first visited Italy, pine-trees of this species abounded, but that on his return thither, which was more than thirty years after, they had disappeared from many places where he had been accustomed to admire them, and had become rare all over the country, especially in and about Rome. Several Roman villas have within these few years passed into the hands of foreigners, who, I observed with pleasure, have taken care to plant this tree, which in course of years will become a great ornament to the city and to the general landscape. May I venture to add here, that having ascended the Monte Mario, I could not resist embracing the trunk of this interesting monument of my departed friend's feelings for the beauties of nature, and the power of that art which he loved so much, and in the practice of which he was so distinguished.]

I saw far off the dark top of a Pine  
Look like a cloud—a slender stem the tie  
That bound it to its native earth—poised high  
'Mid evening hues, along the horizon line,  
Striving in peace each other to outshine.  
But when I learned the Tree was living there,  
Saved from the sordid axe by Beaumont's care,  
Oh, what a gush of tenderness was mine!  
The rescued Pine-tree, with its sky so bright  
And cloud-like beauty, rich in thoughts of home,  
Death-parted friends, and days too swift in flight,  
Supplanted the whole majesty of Rome  
(Then first apparent from the Pincian Height)  
Crowned with St. Peter's everlasting Dome\*.

\* See note.

## III.

## AT ROME.

[SIGHT is at first a sad enemy to imagination and to those pleasures belonging to old times with which some exertions of that power will always mingle : nothing perhaps brings this truth home to the feelings more than the city of Rome ; not so much in respect to the impression made at the moment when it is first seen and looked at as a whole, for then the imagination may be invigorated and the mind's eye quickened ; but when particular spots or objects are sought out, disappointment is I believe invariably felt. Ability to recover from this disappointment will exist in proportion to knowledge, and the power of the mind to reconstruct out of fragments and parts, and to make details in the present subservient to more adequate comprehension of the past.]

Is this, ye Gods, the Capitolian Hill ?  
Yon petty Steep in truth the fearful Rock,  
Tarpeian named of yore, and keeping still  
That name, a local Phantom proud to mock  
The Traveller's expectation ?—Could our Will  
Destroy the ideal Power within, 'twere done  
Thro' what men see and touch,—slaves wandering on,  
Impelled by thirst of all but Heaven-taught skill.  
Full oft, our wish obtained, deeply we sigh ;  
Yet not unrecompensed are they who learn,  
From that depression raised, to mount on high  
With stronger wing, more clearly to discern  
Eternal things ; and, if need be, defy  
Change, with a brow not insolent, though stern

## IV.

AT ROME.—REGRETS.—IN ALLUSION TO NIEBUHR AND OTHER  
MODERN HISTORIANS.

THOSE old credulities, to nature dear,  
Shall they no longer bloom upon the stock  
Of History, stript naked as a rock  
'Mid a dry desert? What is it we hear?  
The glory of Infant Rome must disappear,  
Her morning splendors vanish, and their place  
Know them no more. If Truth, who veiled her face  
With those bright beams yet hid it not, must steer  
Henceforth a humbler course perplexed and slow;  
One solace yet remains for us who came  
Into this world in days when story lacked  
Severe research, that in our hearts we know  
How, for exciting youth's heroic flame,  
Assent is power, belief the soul of fact.

---

## V.

CONTINUED.

COMPLACENT Fictions were they, yet the same  
Involved a history of no doubtful sense,  
History that proves by inward evidence  
From what a precious source of truth it came.



Ne'er could the boldest Eulogist have dared  
 Such deeds to paint, such characters to frame,  
 But for coeval sympathy prepared  
 To greet with instant faith their loftiest claim.  
 None but a noble people could have loved  
 Flattery in Ancient Rome's pure-minded style :  
 Not in like sort the Runic Scald was moved ;  
 He, nursed 'mid savage passions that defile  
 Humanity, sang feats that well might call  
 For the blood-thirsty mead of Odin's riotous Hall.

## VI.

## PLEA FOR THE HISTORIAN.

FORBEAR to deem the Chronicler unwise,  
 Ungentle, or untouched by seemly ruth,  
 Who, gathering up all that Time's envious tooth  
 Has spared of sound and grave realities,  
 Firmly rejects those dazzling flatteries,  
 Dear as they are to unsuspecting Youth,  
 That might have drawn down Clio from the skies  
 To vindicate the majesty of truth.  
 Such was her office while she walked with men,  
 A Muse, who, not unmindful of her Sire  
 All-ruling Jove, whate'er the theme might be  
 Revered her Mother, sage Mnemosyne,  
 And taught her faithful servants how the lyre  
 Should animate, but not mislead, the pen\*.

\* Quem virum—lyra—  
 —sumes celebrare Clio?

## VII.

## AT ROME.

[I HAVE a private interest in this Sonnet, for I doubt whether it would ever have been written but for the lively picture given me by Anna Ricketts of what they had witnessed of the indignation and sorrow expressed by some Italian noblemen of their acquaintance upon the surrender, which circumstances had obliged them to make, of the best portion of their family mansions to strangers.]

THEY—who have seen the noble Roman's scorn  
Break forth at thought of laying down his head,  
When the blank day is over, garreted  
In his ancestral palace, where, from morn  
To night, the desecrated floors are worn  
By feet of purse-proud strangers; they—who have read  
In one meek smile, beneath a peasant's shed,  
How patiently the weight of wrong is borne;  
They—who have heard some learned Patriot treat  
Of freedom, with mind grasping the whole theme  
From ancient Rome, downwards through that bright  
dream  
Of Commonwealths, each city a starlike seat  
Of rival glory; they—fallen Italy—  
Nor must, nor will, nor can, despair of Thee!

## VIII.

## NEAR ROME, IN SIGHT OF ST. PETER'S.

LONG has the dew been dried on tree and lawn;  
O'er man and beast a not unwelcome boon

Is shed, the languor of approaching noon ;  
To shady rest withdrawing or withdrawn  
Mute are all creatures, as this couchant fawn,  
Save insect-swarms that hum in air afloat,  
Save that the Cock is crowing, a shrill note,  
Startling and shrill as that which roused the dawn.  
—Heard in that hour, or when, as now, the nerve  
Shrinks from the note as from a mis-timed thing,  
Oft for a holy warning may it serve,  
Charged with remembrance of *his* sudden sting,  
His bitter tears, whose name the Papal Chair  
And yon resplendent Church are proud to bear.

---

## IX.

## AT ALBANO.

[THIS Sonnet is founded on simple fact, and was written to enlarge, if possible, the views of those who can see nothing but evil in the intercessions countenanced by the Church of Rome. That they are in many respects lamentably pernicious must be acknowledged ; but, on the other hand, they who reflect, while they see and observe, cannot but be struck with instances which will prove that it is a great error to condemn in all cases such mediation as purely idolatrous. This remark bears with especial force upon addresses to the Virgin.]

DAYS passed—and Monte Calvo would not clear  
His head from mist ; and, as the wind sobbed through  
Albano's dripping Ilex avenue,  
My dull forebodings in a Peasant's ear  
Found casual vent. She said, " Be of good cheer ;  
Our yesterday's procession did not sue  
In vain ; the sky will change to sunny blue,  
Thanks to our Lady's grace." I smiled to hear,

But not in scorn :—the Matron's Faith may lack  
The heavenly sanction needed to ensure  
Fulfilment ; but, we trust, her upward track  
Stops not at this low point, nor wants the lure  
Of flowers the Virgin without fear may own,  
For by her Son's blest hand the seed was sown.

---

## X.

NEAR Anio's stream, I spied a gentle Dove  
Perched on an olive branch, and heard her cooing  
'Mid new-born blossoms that soft airs were wooing,  
While all things present told of joy and love.  
But restless Fancy left that olive grove  
To hail the exploratory Bird renewing  
Hope for the few, who, at the world's undoing,  
On the great flood were spared to live and move.  
O bounteous Heaven ! signs true as dove and bough  
Brought to the ark are coming evermore,  
Given though we seek them not, but, while we plough  
This sea of life without a visible shore,  
Do neither promise ask nor grace implore  
In what alone is ours, the living Now.

## XI.

FROM THE ALBAN HILLS, LOOKING TOWARDS ROME.

FORGIVE, illustrious Country! these deep sighs,  
Heaved less for thy bright plains and hills bestrown  
With monuments decayed or overthrown,  
For all that tottering stands or prostrate lies,  
Than for like scenes in moral vision shown,  
Ruin perceived for keener sympathies;  
Faith crushed, yet proud of weeds, her gaudy crown;  
Virtues laid low, and mouldering energies.  
Yet why prolong this mournful strain?—Fallen Power,  
Thy fortunes, twice exalted, might provoke  
Verse to glad notes prophetic of the hour  
When thou, uprisen, shalt break thy double yoke,  
And enter, with prompt aid from the Most High,  
On the third stage of thy great destiny.

---

## XII

NEAR THE LAKE OF THRASYMENE.

WHEN here with Carthage Rome to conflict came,  
An earthquake, mingling with the battle's shock,  
Checked not its rage; unfelt the ground did rock,  
Sword dropped not, javelin kept its deadly aim.—

Now all is sun-bright peace. Of that day's shame,  
Or glory, not a vestige seems to endure,  
Save in this Rill that took from blood the name \*  
Which yet it bears, sweet Stream! as crystal pure.  
So may all trace and sign of deeds aloof  
From the true guidance of humanity,  
Thro' Time and Nature's influence, purify  
Their spirit; or, unless they for reproof  
Or warning serve, thus let them all, on ground  
That gave them being, vanish to a sound.

---

## XIII.

## NEAR THE SAME LAKE.

FOR action born, existing to be tried,  
Powers manifold we have that intervene  
To stir the heart that would too closely screen  
Her peace from images to pain allied.  
What wonder if at midnight, by the side  
Of Sanguinetto, or broad Thrasymene,  
The clang of arms is heard, and phantoms glide,  
Unhappy ghosts in troops by moonlight seen;  
And singly thine, O vanquished Chief! whose corse,  
Unburied, lay hid under heaps of slain:  
But who is He?—the Conqueror. Would he force  
His way to Rome? Ah, no,—round hill and plain  
Wandering, he haunts, at fancy's strong command,  
This spot—his shadowy death-cup in his hand.

\* Sanguinetto.

## XIV.

## THE CUCKOO AT LAVERNA.

MAY 25TH, 1837.

[Among a thousand delightful feelings connected in my mind with the voice of the cuckoo, there is a personal one which is rather melancholy. I was first convinced that age had rather dulled my hearing, by not being able to catch the sound at the same distance as the younger companions of my walks; and of this failure I had a proof upon the occasion that suggested these verses. I did not hear the sound till Mr. Robinson had twice or thrice directed my attention to it.]

LIST—'twas the Cuckoo.—O with what delight  
 Heard I that voice! and catch it now, though faint,  
 Far off and faint, and melting into air,  
 Yet not to be mistaken. Hark again!  
 Those louder cries give notice that the Bird,  
 Although invisible as Echo's self,  
 Is wheeling hitherward. Thanks, happy Creature,  
 For this unthought-of greeting!

While allured

From vale to hill, from hill to vale led on,  
 We have pursued, through various lands, a long  
 And pleasant course; flower after flower has blown,  
 Embellishing the ground that gave them birth  
 With aspects novel to my sight; but still  
 Most fair, most welcome, when they drank the dew  
 In a sweet fellowship with kinds beloved,  
 For old remembrance sake. And oft—where Spring  
 Displayed her richest blossoms among files  
 Of orange-trees bedecked with glowing fruit

Ripe for the hand, or under a thick shade  
Of Hlex, or, if better suited to the hour,  
The lightsome Olive's twinkling canopy—  
Oft have I heard the Nightingale and Thrush  
Blending as in a common English grove  
Their love-songs ; but, where'er my feet might roam,  
Whate'er assemblages of new and old,  
Strange and familiar, might beguile the way,  
A gratulation from that vagrant Voice  
Was wanting ;—and most happily till now.

For see, Laverna ! mark the far-famed Pile,  
High on the brink of that precipitous rock,  
Implanted like a Fortress, as in truth  
It is, a Christian Fortress, garrisoned  
In faith and hope, and dutiful obedience,  
By a few Monks, a stern society,  
Dead to the world and scorning earth-born joys.  
Nay—though the hopes that drew, the fears that drove,  
St. Francis, far from Man's resort, to abide  
Among these sterile heights of Apennine,  
Bound him, nor, since he raised yon House, have ceased  
To bind his spiritual Progeny, with rules  
Stringent as flesh can tolerate and live ;  
His milder Genius (thanks to the good God  
That made us) over those severe restraints  
Of mind, that dread heart-freezing discipline,  
Doth sometimes here predominate, and works  
By unsought means for gracious purposes ;  
For earth through heaven, for heaven, by changeful  
earth,

Illustrated, and mutually endeared.

Rapt though He were above the power of sense,  
Familiarly, yet out of the cleansed heart



Of that once sinful Being overflowed  
On sun, moon, stars, the nether elements,  
And every shape of creature they sustain,  
Divine affections ; and with beast and bird  
(Stilled from afar—such marvel story tells—  
By casual outbreak of his passionate words,  
And from their own pursuits in field or grove  
Drawn to his side by look or act of love  
Humane, and virtue of his innocent life)  
He went to hold companionship so free,  
So pure, so fraught with knowledge and delight,  
As to be likened in his Followers' minds  
To that which our first Parents, ere the fall  
From their high state darkened the Earth with fear,  
Held with all kinds in Eden's blissful bowers.

Then question not that, 'mid the austere Band,  
Who breathe the air he breathed, tread where he trod,  
Some true Partakers of his loving spirit  
Do still survive, and, with those gentle hearts  
Consorted, Others, in the power, the faith,  
Of a baptized imagination, prompt  
To catch from Nature's humblest monitors  
Whate'er they bring of impulses sublime.

Thus sensitive must be the Monk, though pale  
With fasts, with vigils worn, depressed by years,  
Whom in a sunny glade I chanced to see,  
Upon a pine-tree's storm-uprooted trunk,  
Seated alone, with forehead sky-ward raised,  
Hands clasped above the crucifix he wore  
Appended to his bosom, and lips closed  
By the joint pressure of his musing mood  
And habit of his vow. That ancient Man—  
Nor haply less the Brother whom I marked,

As we approached the Convent gate, aloft  
Looking far forth from his aerial cell,  
A young Ascetic—Poet, Hero, Sage,  
He might have been, Lover belike he was—  
If they received into a conscious ear  
The notes whose first faint greeting startled me,  
Whose sedulous iteration thrilled with joy  
My heart—may have been moved like me to think,  
Ah! not like me who walk in the world's ways,  
On the great Prophet, styled *the Voice of One*  
*Crying amid the wilderness*, and given,  
Now that their snows must melt, their herbs and flowers  
Revive, their obstinate winter pass away,  
That awful name to Thee, thee, simple Cuckoo,  
Wandering in solitude, and evermore  
Foretelling and proclaiming, ere thou leave  
This thy last haunt beneath Italian skies  
To carry thy glad tidings over heights  
Still loftier, and to climes more near the Pole.

Voice of the Desert, fare-thee-well; sweet Bird!  
If that substantial title please thee more,  
Farewell!—but go thy way, no need hast thou  
Of a good wish sent after thee; from bower  
To bower as green, from sky to sky as clear,  
Thee gentle breezes waft—or airs, that meet  
Thy course and sport around thee, softly fan—  
Till Night, descending upon hill and vale,  
Grants to thy mission a brief term of silence,  
And folds thy pinions up in blest repose.

## XV.

## AT THE CONVENT OF CAMALDOLI.

GRIEVE for the Man who hither came bereft,  
And seeking consolation from above;  
Nor grieve the less that skill to him was left  
To paint this picture of his lady-love:  
Can she, a blessed saint, the work approve?  
And O, good Brethren of the cowl, a thing  
So fair, to which with peril he must cling,  
Destroy in pity, or with care remove.  
That bloom—those eyes—can they assist to bind  
Thoughts that would stray from Heaven? The dream  
must cease  
To be; by Faith, not sight, his soul must live;  
Else will the enamoured Monk too surely find  
How wide a space can part from inward peace  
The most profound repose his cell can give.

---

## XVI.

## CONTINUED.

THE world forsaken, all its busy cares  
And stirring interests shunned with desperate flight,  
All trust abandoned in the healing night  
Of virtuous action; all that courage dares,

Labour accomplishes, or patience bears—  
Those helps rejected, they, whose minds perceive  
How subtly works man's weakness, sighs may heave  
For such a One beset with cloistral snares.  
Father of Mercy! rectify his view,  
If with his vows this object ill agree;  
Shed over it thy grace, and thus subdue  
Imperious passion in a heart set free:—  
That earthly love may to herself be true,  
Give him a soul that cleaveth unto thee \*

---

## XVII.

## AT THE EREMITTE OR UPPER CONVENT OF CAMALDOLL.

WHAT aim had they, the Pair of Monks, in size  
Enormous, dragged, while side by side they sate,  
By panting steers up to this convent gate?  
How, with empurpled cheeks and pampered eyes,  
Dare they confront the lean austerities  
Of Brethren who, here fixed, on Jesu wait  
In sackcloth, and God's anger deprecate  
Through all that humbles flesh and mortifies?  
Strange contrast!—verily the world of dreams,  
Where mingle, as for mockery combined,  
Things in their very essences at strife,  
Shows not a sight incongruous as the extremes  
That everywhere, before the thoughtful mind,  
Meet on the solid ground of waking life †.

\* See Note.

† See Note.

## XVIII.

## AT VALLOMBROSA.

Thick as autumnal leaves that strew the brooks  
 In Vallombrosa, where Etrurian shades  
 High over-arch'd embower\*.

## PARADISE LOST.

[I MUST confess, though of course I did not acknowledge it in the few lines I wrote in the Strangers' book kept at the convent, that I was somewhat disappointed at Vallombrosa. I had expected, as the name implies, a deep and narrow valley overshadowed by enclosing hills; but the spot where the convent stands is in fact not a valley at all, but a cove or crescent open to an extensive prospect. In the book before mentioned, I read the notice in the English language that if any one would ascend the steep ground above the convent, and wander over it, he would be abundantly rewarded by magnificent views. I had not time to act upon this recommendation, and only went with my young guide to a point, nearly on a level with the site of the convent, that overlooks the vale of Arno for some leagues. To praise great and good men has ever been deemed one of the worthiest employments of poetry, but the objects of admiration vary so much with time and circumstances, and the noblest of mankind have been found, when intimately known, to be of characters so imperfect, that no eulogist can find a subject which he will venture upon with the animation necessary to create sympathy, unless he confines himself to a particular art or he takes something of a one-sided view of the person he is disposed to celebrate. This is a melancholy truth, and affords a strong reason for the poetic mind being chiefly exercised in works of fiction: the poet can then follow wherever the spirit of admiration leads him, unchecked by such suggestions as will be too apt to cross his way if all that he is prompted to utter is to be tested by fact. Something in this spirit I have written in the note attached to the sonnet on the king of Sweden; and many will think that in this poem and elsewhere

\* See for the two *first lines*, "Stanzas composed in the Simplon Pass."

I have spoken of the author of "Paradise Lost" in a strain of panegyric scarcely justifiable by the tenor of some of his opinions, whether theological or political, and by the temper he carried into public affairs, in which, unfortunately for his genius, he was so much concerned.]

"VALLOMBROSA—I longed in thy shadiest wood  
To slumber, reclined on the moss-covered floor!"  
Fond wish that was granted at last, and the Flood,  
That lulled me asleep bids me listen once more.  
Its murmur how soft! as it falls down the steep,  
Near that Cell—yon sequestered Retreat high in air—  
Where our Milton was wont lonely vigils to keep  
For converse with God, sought through study and  
prayer.

The Monks still repeat the tradition with pride,  
And its truth who shall doubt? for his Spirit is here;  
In the cloud-piercing rocks doth her grandeur abide,  
In the pines pointing heavenward her beauty austere;  
In the flower-besprent meadows his genius we trace  
Turned to humbler delights, in which youth might  
confide,  
That would yield him fit help while prefiguring that Place  
Where, if Sin had not entered, Love never had died.

When with life lengthened out came a desolate time,  
And darkness and danger had compassed him round,  
With a thought he would flee to these haunts of his prime,  
And here once again a kind shelter be found.  
And let me believe that when nightly the Muse  
Did waft him to Sion, the glorified hill,  
Here also, on some favoured height, he would choose  
To wander, and drink inspiration at will.

Vallombrosa! of thee I first heard in the page  
Of that holiest of Bards, and the name for my mind  
Had a musical charm, which the winter of age  
And the changes it brings had no power to unbind.  
And now, ye Miltonian shades! under you  
I repose, nor am forced from sweet fancy to part,  
While your leaves I behold and the brooks they will  
    strew,  
And the realised vision is clasped to my heart.

Even so, and unblamed, we rejoice as we may  
In Forms that must perish, frail objects of sense;  
Unblamed—if the Soul be intent on the day  
When the Being of Beings shall summon her hence.  
For he and he only with wisdom is blest  
Who, gathering true pleasures wherever they grow,  
Looks up in all places, for joy or for rest,  
To the Fountain whence Time and Eternity flow.

---

XIX.

AT FLORENCE.

[UPON what evidence the belief rests that this stone was a favourite seat of Dante, I do not know; but a man would little consult his own interest as a traveller, if he should busy himself with doubts as to the fact. The readiness with which traditions of this character are received, and the fidelity with which they are preserved from generation to generation, are an evidence of feelings honourable to our nature. I remember how, during one of my rambles in the course of a college vacation, I was pleased on being shown a seat near a kind of rocky cell at the source of the river, on which it was said that Congreve wrote his "Old Bachelor." One can scarcely hit on any performance less in harmony with the scene; but it was a local tribute paid to intellect by those who had not troubled themselves to

estimate the moral worth of that author's comedies ; and why should they ? He was a man distinguished in his day ; and the sequestered neighbourhood in which he often resided was perhaps as proud of him as Florence of her Dante : it is the same feeling, though proceeding from persons one cannot bring together in this way without offering some apology to the Shade of the great Visionary.]

UNDER the shadow of a stately Pile,  
 The dome of Florence, pensive and alone,  
 Nor giving heed to aught that passed the while,  
 I stood, and gazed upon a marble stone,  
 The laurelled Dante's favourite seat. A throne,  
 In just esteem, it rivals ; though no style  
 Be there of decoration to beguile  
 The mind, depressed by thought of greatness flown.  
 As a true man, who long had served the lyre,  
 I gazed with earnestness, and dared no more.  
 But in his breast the mighty Poet bore  
 A Patriot's heart, warm with undying fire.  
 Bold with the thought, in reverence I sate down,  
 And, for a moment, filled that empty Throne.

---

 XX.

BEFORE THE PICTURE OF THE BAPTIST, BY RAPHAEL, IN THE  
 GALLERY AT FLORENCE.

[It was very hot weather during the week we stayed at Florence ; and, never having been there before, I went through much hard service, and am not therefore *ashamed* to confess I fell asleep before this picture and sitting with my back towards the Venus de Medicis. Buonaparte—in answer to one who had spoken of his being in a sound sleep up to the moment when one of his great battles was to be fought, as a proof of the calmness of his mind and command over anxious thoughts—



said frankly, that he slept because from bodily exhaustion he could not help it. In like manner it is noticed that criminals on the night previous to their execution seldom awake before they are called, a proof that the body is the master of us far more than we need be willing to allow. Should this note by any possible chance be seen by any of my countrymen who might have been in the gallery at the time (and several persons were there) and witnessed such an indecorum, I hope he will give up the opinion which he might naturally have formed to my prejudice.]

THE Baptist might have been ordained to cry  
Forth from the towers of that huge Pile, wherein  
His Father served Jehovah ; but how win  
Due audience, how for aught but scorn defy  
The obstinate pride and wanton revelry  
Of the Jerusalem below, her sin  
And folly, if they with united din  
Drown not at once mandate and prophecy ?  
Therefore the Voice spake from the Desert, thence  
To Her, as to her opposite in peace,  
Silence, and holiness, and innocence,  
To Her and to all Lands its warning sent,  
Crying with earnestness that might not cease,  
“ Make straight a highway for the Lord—repent ! ”

---

XXI.

AT FLORENCE.—FROM MICHAEL ANGELO.

[HOWEVER at first these two sonnets from Michael Angelo may seem in their spirit somewhat inconsistent with each other, I have not scrupled to place them side by side as characteristic of their great author, and others with whom he lived. I feel nevertheless a wish to know at what periods of his life they were respectively composed. The latter, as it expresses, was

written in his advanced years when it was natural that the Platonism that pervades the one should give way to the Christian feeling that inspired the other : between both there is more than poetic affinity.]

RAPT above earth by power of one fair face,  
 Hers in whose sway alone my heart delights,  
 I mingle with the blest on those pure heights  
 Where Man, yet mortal, rarely finds a place.  
 With Him who made the Work that Work accords  
 So well, that by its help and through his grace  
 I raise my thoughts, inform my deeds and words,  
 Clasp her beauty in my soul's embrace.  
 Thus, if from two fair eyes mine cannot turn,  
 I feel how in their presence doth abide  
 Light which to God is both the way and guide ;  
 And, kindling at their lustre, if I burn,  
 My noble fire emits the joyful ray  
 That through the realms of glory shines for aye.

---

XXII.

AT FLORENCE.—FROM M. ANGELO.

ETERNAL Lord ! eased of a cumbrous load,  
 And loosened from the world, I turn to Thee ;  
 Shun, like a shattered bark, the storm, and flee  
 To thy protection for a safe abode.  
 The crown of thorns, hands pierced upon the tree,  
 The meek, benign, and lacerated face,  
 To a sincere repentance promise grace,  
 To the sad soul give hope of pardon free.

With justice mark not Thou, O Light divine,  
My fault, nor hear it with thy sacred ear ;  
Neither put forth that way thy arm severe ;  
Wash with thy blood my sins ; thereto incline  
More readily the more my years require  
Help, and forgiveness speedy and entire.

---

XXIII.

AMONG THE RUINS OF A CONVENT IN THE APENNINES.

[THE political revolutions of our time have multiplied, on the Continent, objects that unavoidably call forth reflections such as are expressed in these verses, but the Ruins in those countries are too recent to exhibit, in anything like an equal degree, the beauty with which time and nature have invested the remains of our Convents and Abbeys. These verses it will be observed take up the beauty long before it is matured, as one cannot but wish it may be among some of the desolations of Italy, France, and Germany.]

YE Trees ! whose slender roots entwine  
Altars that piety neglects ;  
Whose infant arms enclasp the shrine  
Which no devotion now respects ;  
If not a straggler from the herd  
Here ruminates, nor shrouded bird,  
Chanting her low-voiced hymn, take pride  
In aught that ye would grace or hide—  
How sadly is your love misplaced,  
Fair Trees, your bounty run to waste !

Ye, too, wild Flowers ! that no one heeds,  
And ye—full often spurned as weeds—

In beauty clothed, or breathing sweetness  
From fractured arch and mouldering wall—  
Do but more touchingly recal  
Man's headstrong violence and Time's fleetness,  
Making the precincts ye adorn  
Appear to sight still more forlorn.

---

## XXIV.

## IN LOMBARDY.

SEE, where his difficult way that Old Man wins  
Bent by a load of Mulberry leaves!—most hard  
Appears *his* lot, to the small Worm's compared,  
For whom his toil with early day begins.  
Acknowledging no task-master, at will  
(As if her labour and her ease were twins)  
*She* seems to work, at pleasure to lie still;—  
And softly sleeps within the thread she spins.  
So fare they—the Man serving as her Slave.  
Ere long their fates do each to each conform :  
Both pass into new being,—but the Worm,  
Transfigured, sinks into a hopeless grave ;  
*His* volent Spirit will, he trusts, ascend  
To bliss unbounded, glory without end.

## XXV.

## AFTER LEAVING ITALY.

[I HAD proof in several instances that the Carbonari, if I may still call them so, and their favourers, are opening their eyes to the necessity of patience, and are intent upon spreading knowledge actively but quietly as they can. May they have resolution to continue in this course! for it is the only one by which they can truly benefit their country. We left Italy by the way which is called the "Nuova Strada de Allmagna," to the east of the high passes of the Alps, which take you at once from Italy into Switzerland. This road leads across several smaller heights, and winds down different vales in succession, so that it was only by the accidental sound of a few German words that I was aware we had quitted Italy, and hence the unwelcome shock alluded to in the two or three last lines of the latter sonnet.]

FAIR Land! Thee all men greet with joy; how few,  
Whose souls take pride in freedom, virtue, fame,  
Part from thee without pity dyed in shame:  
I could not—while from Venice we withdrew,  
Led on till an Alpine strait confined our view  
Within its depths, and to the shore we came  
Of Lago Morto, dreary sight and name,  
Which o'er sad thoughts a sadder colouring threw.  
Italia! on the surface of thy spirit,  
(Too aptly emblemed by that torpid lake)  
Shall a few partial breezes only creep?—  
Be its depths quickened; what thou dost inherit  
Of the world's hopes, dare to fulfil; awake,  
Mother of Heroes, from thy death-like sleep!

## XXVI.

## CONTINUED.

As indignation mastered grief, my tongue  
Spake bitter words ; words that did ill agree  
With those rich stores of Nature's imagery,  
And divine Art, that fast to memory clung—  
Thy gifts, magnificent Region, ever young  
In the sun's eye, and in his sister's sight  
How beautiful ! how worthy to be sung  
In strains of rapture, or subdued delight !  
I feign not ; witness that unwelcome shock  
That followed the first sound of German speech,  
Caught the far-winding barrier Alps among.  
In that announcement, greeting seemed to mock  
Parting ; the casual word had power to reach  
My heart, and filled that heart with conflict strong.

---

## XXVII.

COMPOSED AT RYDAL ON MAY MORNING, 1838.

[THIS and the following sonnet were composed on what we call the  
"Far Terrace" at Rydal Mount, where I have murmured out  
many thousands of verses.]

If with old love of you, dear Hills ! I share  
New love of many a rival image brought  
From far, forgive the wanderings of my thought :  
Nor art thou wronged, sweet May ! when I compare

Thy present birth-morn with thy last, so fair,  
 So rich to me in favours. For my lot  
 Then was, within the famed Egerian Grot  
 To sit and muse, fanned by its dewy air  
 Mingling with thy soft breath! That morning too,  
 Warblers I heard their joy unbosoming  
 Amid the sunny, shadowy, Colyseum;  
 Heard them, unchecked by aught of saddening hue,  
 For victories there won by flower-crowned Spring,  
 Chant in full choir their innocent Te Deum.

---

 XXVIII.

## THE PILLAR OF TRAJAN.

[THESE verses perhaps had better be transferred to the class of "Italian Poems." I had observed in the Newspaper, that the Pillar of Trajan was given as a subject for a prize-poem in English verse. I had a wish perhaps that my son, who was then an undergraduate at Oxford, should try his fortune, and I told him so; but he, not having been accustomed to write verse, wisely declined to enter on the task; whereupon I showed him these lines as a proof of what might, without difficulty, be done on such a subject.]

WHERE towers are crushed, and unforbidden weeds  
 O'er mutilated arches shed their seeds;  
 And temples, doomed to milder change, unfold  
 A new magnificence that vies with old;  
 Firm in its pristine majesty hath stood  
 A votive Column, spared by fire and flood:—  
 And, though the passions of man's fretful race  
 Have never ceased to eddy round its base,  
 Not injured more by touch of meddling hands  
 Than a lone obelisk, 'mid Nubian sands,

Or aught in Syrian deserts left to save  
From death the memory of the good and brave.  
Historic figures round the shaft embost  
Ascend, with lineaments in air not lost :  
Still as he turns, the charmed spectator sees  
Group winding after group with dream-like ease ;  
Triumphs in sunbright gratitude displayed,  
Or softly stealing into modest shade.

—So, pleased with purple clusters to entwine  
Some lofty elm-tree, mounts the daring vine ;  
The woodbine so, with spiral grace, and breathes  
Wide-spreading odours from her flowery wreaths.

Borne by the Muse from rills in shepherds' ears  
Murmuring but one smooth story for all years,  
I gladly commune with the mind and heart  
Of him who thus survives by classic art,  
His actions witness, venerate his mien,  
And study Trajan as by Pliny seen ;  
Behold how fought the Chief whose conquering sword  
Stretched far as earth might own a single lord ;  
In the delight of moral prudence schooled, .  
How feelingly at home the Sovereign ruled ;  
Best of the good—in pagan faith allied  
To more than Man, by virtue deified.

Memorial Pillar ! 'mid the wrecks of Time  
Preserve thy charge with confidence sublime—  
The exultations, pomps, and cares of Rome,  
Whence half the breathing world received its doom ;  
Things that recoil from language ; that, if shown  
By apter pencil, from the light had flown.  
A Pontiff, Trajan *here* the Gods implores,  
*There* greets an Embassy from Indian shores ;



Lo ! he harangues his cohorts—*there* the storm  
Of battle meets him in authentic form !  
Unharnessed, naked, troops of Moorish horse  
Sweep to the charge ; more high, the Dacian force,  
To hoof and finger mailed ;—yet, high or low,  
None bleed, and none lie prostrate but the foe ;  
In every Roman, through all turns of fate,  
Is Roman dignity inviolate ;  
Spirit in him pre-eminent, who guides,  
Supports, adorns, and over all presides ;  
Distinguished only by inherent state  
From honoured Instruments that round him wait ;  
Rise as he may, his grandeur scorns the test  
Of outward symbol, nor will deign to rest  
On aught by which another is deprest.  
—Alas ! that One thus disciplined could toil  
To enslave whole nations on their native soil ;  
So emulous of Macedonian fame,  
That, when his age was measured with his aim,  
He drooped, 'mid else unclouded victories,  
And turned his eagles back with deep-drawn sighs :  
O weakness of the Great ! O folly of the Wise !

Where now the haughty Empire that was spread  
With such fond hope ? her very speech is dead ;  
Yet glorious Art the power of Time defies,  
And Trajan still, through various enterprise,  
Mounts, in this fine illusion, toward the skies :  
Still are we present with the imperial Chief,  
Nor cease to gaze upon the bold Relief  
Till Rome, to silent marble unconfined,  
Becomes with all her years a vision of the Mind.

## THE EGYPTIAN MAID;

OR,

## THE ROMANCE OF THE WATER LILY.

FOR the names and persons in the following poem, see the "History of the renowned Prince Arthur and his Knights of the Round Table;" for the rest the Author is answerable; only it may be proper to add, that the Lotus, with the bust of the Goddess appearing to rise out of the full-blown flower, was suggested by the beautiful work of ancient art, once included among the Townley Marbles, and now in the British Museum.

[In addition to the short notice prefixed to this poem it may be worth while here to say that it rose out of a few words casually used in conversation by my nephew Henry Hutchinson. He was describing with great spirit the appearance and movement of a vessel which he seemed to admire more than any other he had ever seen, and said her name was the Water-lily. This plant has been my delight from my boyhood, as I have seen it floating on the lake; and that conversation put me upon constructing and composing the poem. Had I not heard those words it would never have been written. The form of the stanza is new, and is nothing but a repetition of the first five lines as they were thrown off, and is not perhaps well suited to narrative, and certainly would not have been trusted to had I thought at the beginning that the poem would have gone to such a length.]

WHILE Merlin paced the Cornish sands,  
Forth-looking toward the rocks of Scilly,  
The pleased Enchanter was aware  
Of a bright Ship that seemed to hang in air,  
Yet was she work of mortal hands,  
And took from men her name—THE WATER LILY.

Soft was the wind, that landward blew ;  
And, as the Moon, o'er some dark hill ascendant,  
Grows from a little edge of light  
To a full orb, this Pinnacle bright  
Became, as nearer to the coast she drew,  
More glorious, with spread sail and streaming pendant.

Upon this wingèd Shape so fair  
Sage Merlin gazed with admiration :  
Her lineaments, thought he, surpass  
Aught that was ever shown in magic glass ;  
Was ever built with patient care ;  
Or, at a touch, produced by happiest transformation.

Now, though a Mechanist, whose skill  
Shames the degenerate grasp of modern science,  
Grave Merlin (and belike the more  
For practising occult and perilous lore)  
Was subject to a freakish will  
That sapped good thoughts, or scared them with defiance.

Provoked to envious spleen, he cast  
An altered look upon the advancing Stranger  
Whom he had hailed with joy, and cried,  
“ My Art shall help to tame her pride—”  
Anon the breeze became a blast,  
And the waves rose, and sky portended danger.

With thrilling word, and potent sign  
Traced on the beach, his work the Sorcerer urges ;  
The clouds in blacker clouds are lost,  
Like spiteful Fiends that vanish, crossed  
By Fiends of aspect more malign ;  
And the winds roused the Deep with fiercer scourges.

But worthy of the name she bore  
Was this Sea-flower, this buoyant Galley ;  
Supreme in loveliness and grace  
Of motion, whether in the embrace  
Of trusty anchorage, or scudding o'er  
The main flood roughened into hill and valley.

Behold, how wantonly she laves  
Her sides, the Wizard's craft confounding ;  
Like something out of Ocean sprung  
To be for ever fresh and young,  
Breasts the sea-flashes, and huge waves  
Top-gallant high, rebounding and rebounding !

But Ocean under magic heaves,  
And cannot spare the Thing he cherished :  
Ah ! what avails that she was fair,  
Luminous, blithe, and debonair ?  
The storm has stripped her of her leaves ;  
The Lily floats no longer !—She hath perished.

Grieve for her,—she deserves no less ;  
So like, yet so unlike, a living Creature !  
No heart had she, no busy brain ;  
Though loved, she could not love again ;  
Though pitied, *feel* her own distress ;  
Nor aught that troubles us, the fools of Nature.

Yet is there cause for gushing tears ;  
So richly was this Galley laden,  
A fairer than herself she bore,  
And, in her struggles, cast ashore ;  
A lovely One, who nothing hears  
Of wind or wave—a meek and guileless Maiden.

Into a cave had Merlin fled  
From mischief, caused by spells himself had muttered;  
And while, repentant all too late,  
In moody posture there he sate,  
He heard a voice, and saw, with half-raised head,  
A Visitant by whom these words were uttered;

“ On Christian service this frail Bark  
Sailed ” (hear me, Merlin !) “ under high protection,  
Though on her prow a sign of heathen power  
Was carved—a Goddess with a Lily flower,  
The old Egyptian’s emblematic mark  
Of joy immortal and of pure affection.

Her course was for the British strand;  
Her freight, it was a Damsel peerless;  
God reigns above, and Spirits strong  
May gather to avenge this wrong  
Done to the Princess, and her Land  
Which she in duty left, sad but not cheerless.

And to Caerleon’s loftiest tower  
Soon will the Knights of Arthur’s Table  
A cry of lamentation send;  
And all will weep who there attend,  
To grace that Stranger’s bridal hour,  
For whom the sea was made unnavigable.

Shame! should a Child of royal line  
Die through the blindness of thy malice ? ”  
Thus to the Necromancer spake  
Nina, the Lady of the Lake,  
A gentle Sorceress, and benign,  
Who ne’er embittered any good man’s chalice.

"What boots," continued she, "to mourn ?  
To expiate thy sin endeavour :  
From the bleak isle where she is laid,  
Fetched by our art, the Egyptian Maid  
May yet to Arthur's court be borne  
Cold as she is, ere life be fled for ever.

My pearly Boat, a shining Light,  
That brought me down that sunless river,  
Will bear me on from wave to wave,  
And back with her to this sea-cave ;—  
Then Merlin ! for a rapid flight  
Through air, to thee my Charge will I deliver.

The very swiftest of thy cars  
Must, when my part is done, be ready ;  
Meanwhile, for further guidance, look  
Into thy own prophetic book ;  
And, if that fail, consult the Stars  
To learn thy course ; farewell ! be prompt and steady."

This scarcely spoken, she again  
Was seated in her gleaming shallop,  
That, o'er the yet-distempered Deep,  
Pursued its way with bird-like sweep,  
Or like a steed, without a rein,  
Urged o'er the wilderness in sportive gallop.

Soon did the gentle Nina reach  
That Isle without a house or haven ;  
Landing, she found not what she sought,  
Nor saw of wreck or ruin aught  
But a carved Lotus cast upon the beach  
By the fierce waves, a flower in marble graven.

Sad relique, but how fair the while !  
For gently each from each retreating  
With backward curve, the leaves revealed  
The bosom half, and half concealed,  
Of a Divinity, that seemed to smile  
On Nina, as she passed, with hopeful greeting.

No quest was hers of vague desire,  
Of tortured hope and purpose shaken ;  
Following the margin of a bay,  
She spied the lonely Cast-away,  
Unmarred, unstripped of her attire,  
But with closed eyes,—of breath and bloom forsaken.

Then Nina, stooping down, embraced,  
With tenderness and mild emotion,  
The Damsel, in that trance embound ;  
And, while she raised her from the ground,  
And in the pearly shallop placed,  
Sleep fell upon the air, and stilled the ocean.

The turmoil hushed, celestial springs  
Of music opened, and there came a blending  
Of fragrance, underived from earth,  
With gleams that owed not to the sun their birth,  
And that soft rustling of invisible wings  
Which Angels make, on works of love descending.

And Nina heard a sweeter voice  
Than if the Goddess of the flower had spoken :  
“Thou hast achieved, fair Dame ! what none  
Less pure in spirit could have done ;  
Go, in thy enterprise rejoice !  
Air, earth, sea, sky, and heaven, success betoken.”

So cheered, she left that Island bleak,  
A bare rock of the Scilly cluster ;  
And, as they traversed the smooth brine,  
The self-illuminated Brigantine  
Shed, on the Slumberer's cold wan cheek  
And pallid brow, a melancholy lustre.

Fleet was their course, and when they came  
To the dim cavern, whence the river  
Issued into the salt-sea flood,  
Merlin, as fixed in thought he stood,  
Was thus accosted by the Dame ;  
" Behold to thee my Charge I now deliver !

But where attends thy chariot—where ?"—  
Quoth Merlin, " Even as I was bidden,  
So have I done ; as trusty as thy barge  
My vehicle shall prove—O precious Charge !  
If this be sleep, how soft ! if death, how fair !  
Much have my books disclosed, but the end is hidden."

He spake ; and gliding into view  
Forth from the grotto's dimmest chamber  
Came two mute Swans, whose plumes of dusky white  
Changed, as the pair approached the light,  
Drawing an ebon car, their hue  
(Like clouds of sunset) into lucid amber.

Once more did gentle Nina lift  
The Princess, passive to all changes :  
The car received her :—then up-went  
Into the ethereal element  
The Birds with progress smooth and swift  
As thought, when through bright regions memory ranges.



Sage Merlin, at the Slumberer's side,  
Instructs the Swans their way to measure ;  
And soon Caerleon's towers appeared,  
And notes of minstrelsy were heard  
From rich pavilions spreading wide,  
For some high day of long-expected pleasure.

Awe-stricken stood both Knights and Dames  
Ere on firm ground the car alighted ;  
Eftsoons astonishment was past,  
For in that face they saw the last  
Last lingering look of clay, that tames  
All pride ; by which all happiness is blighted.

Said Merlin, " Mighty King, fair Lords,  
Away with feast and tilt and tourney !  
Ye saw, throughout this royal House,  
Ye heard, a rocking marvellous  
Of turrets, and a clash of swords  
Self-shaken, as I closed my airy journey.

Lo ! by a destiny well known  
To mortals, joy is turned to sorrow ;  
This is the wished-for Bride, the Maid  
Of Egypt, from a rock conveyed  
Where she by shipwreck had been thrown ;  
Ill sight ! but grief may vanish ere the morrow."

" Though vast thy power, thy words are weak,"  
Exclaimed the King, " a mockery hateful ;  
Dutiful Child, her lot how hard !  
Is this her piety's reward ?  
Those watery locks, that bloodless cheek !  
O winds without remorse ! O shore ungrateful !

Rich robes are fretted by the moth ;  
Towers, temples, fall by stroke of thunder ;  
Will that, or deeper thoughts, abate  
A Father's sorrow for her fate ?  
He will repent him of his troth ;  
His brain will burn, his stout heart split asunder.

Alas ! and I have caused this woe ;  
For, when my prowess from invading Neighbours  
Had freed his Realm, he plighted word  
That he would turn to Christ our Lord,  
And his dear Daughter on a Knight bestow  
Whom I should choose for love and matchless labours.

Her birth was heathen ; but a fence  
Of holy Angels round her hovered :  
A Lady added to my court  
So fair, of such divine report  
And worship, seemed a recompense  
For fifty kingdoms by my sword recovered.

Ask not for whom, O Champions true !  
She was reserved by me her life's betrayer ;  
She who was meant to be a bride  
Is now a corse : then put aside"  
Vain thoughts, and speed ye, with observance due  
Of Christian rites, in Christian ground to lay her."

"The tomb," said Merlin, "may not close  
Upon her yet, earth hide her beauty ;  
Not froward to thy sovereign will  
Esteem me, Liege ! if I, whose skill  
Wafted her hither, interpose  
To check this pious haste of erring duty.

My books command me to lay bare  
The secret thou art bent on keeping :  
Here must a high attest be given,  
*What* Bridegroom was for her ordained by Heaven :  
And in my glass significant there are  
Of things that may to gladness turn this weeping.

For this, approaching, One by One,  
Thy Knights must touch the cold hand of the Virgin ;  
So, for the favoured One, the Flower may bloom  
Once more : but, if unchangeable her doom,  
If life departed be for ever gone,  
Some blest assurance, from this cloud emerging,

May teach him to bewail his loss ;  
Not with a grief that, like a vapour, rises  
And melts ; but grief devout that shall endure,  
And a perpetual growth secure  
Of purposes which no false thought shall cross,  
A harvest of high hopes and noble enterprises."

"So be it," said the King ;—"anon,  
Here, where the Princess lies, begin the trial ;  
Knights each in order as ye stand  
Step forth."—To touch the pallid hand  
Sir Agravaine advanced ; no sign he won  
From Heaven or earth ;—Sir Kaye had like denial.

Abashed, Sir Dinas turned away ;  
Even for Sir Percival was no disclosure ;  
Though he, devoutest of all Champions, ere  
He reached that ebon car, the bier  
Whereon diffused like snow the Damsel lay,  
Full thrice had crossed himself in meek composure.

Imagine (but ye Saints! who can?)  
How in still air the balance trembled—  
The wishes, peradventure the despites  
That overcame some not ungenerous Knights;  
And all the thoughts that lengthened out a span  
Of time to Lords and Ladies thus assembled.

What patient confidence was here!  
And there how many bosoms panted!  
While drawing toward the car Sir Gawaine, mailed  
For tournament, his beaver veiled,  
And softly touched; but, to his princely cheer  
And high expectancy, no sign was granted.

Next, disencumbered of his harp,  
Sir Tristram, dear to thousands as a brother,  
Came to the proof, nor grieved that there ensued  
No change;—the fair Izonda he had wooed  
With love too true, a love with pangs too sharp,  
From hope too distant, not to dread another.

Not so Sir Launcelot;—from Heaven's grace  
A sign he craved, tired slave of vain contrition;  
The royal Guinever looked passing glad  
When his touch failed.—Next came Sir Galahad;  
He paused, and stood entranced by that still face  
Whose features he had seen in noontide vision.

For late, as near a murmuring stream  
He rested 'mid an arbour green and shady,  
Nina, the good Enchantress, shed  
A light around his mossy bed;  
And, at her call, a waking dream  
Prefigured to his sense the Egyptian Lady.

Now, while his bright-haired front he bowed,  
And stood, far-kenned by mantle furred with ermine,  
As o'er the insensate Body hung  
The enrapt, the beautiful, the young,  
Belief sank deep into the crowd  
That he the solemn issue would determine.

Nor deem it strange; the Youth had worn  
That very mantle on a day of glory,  
The day when he achieved that matchless feat,  
The marvel of the PERILOUS SEAT,  
Which whosoe'er approached of strength was shorn,  
Though King or Knight the most renowned in story.

He touched with hesitating hand—  
And lo! those Birds, far-famed through Love's  
    dominions,  
The Swans, in triumph clap their wings;  
And their necks play, involved in rings,  
Like sinless snakes in Eden's happy land;—  
“Mine is she,” cried the Knight;—again they clapped  
    their pinions.

“Mine was she—mine she is, though dead,  
And to her name my soul shall cleave in sorrow;”  
Whereat, a tender twilight streak  
Of colour dawned upon the Damsel's cheek;  
And her lips, quickening with uncertain red,  
Seemed from each other a faint warmth to borrow.

Deep was the awe, the rapture high,  
Of love emboldened, hope with dread entwining,  
When, to the mouth, relenting Death

Allowed a soft and flower-like breath,  
Precursor to a timid sigh,  
To lifted eyelids, and a doubtful shining.

In silence did King Arthur gaze  
Upon the signs that pass away or tarry ;  
In silence watched the gentle strife  
Of Nature leading back to life ;  
Then eased his soul at length by praise  
Of God, and Heaven's pure Queen—the blissful Mary.

Then said he, "Take her to thy heart,  
Sir Galahad ! a treasure, that God giveth,  
Bound by indissoluble ties to thee  
Through mortal change and immortality ;  
Be happy and unenvied, thou who art  
A goodly Knight that hath no peer that liveth !"

Not long the Nuptials were delayed ;  
And sage tradition still rehearses  
The pomp, the glory of that hour  
When toward the altar from her bower  
King Arthur led the Egyptian Maid,  
And Angels carolled these far-echoed verses ;—

Who shrinks not from alliance  
Of evil with good Powers,  
To God proclaims defiance,  
And mocks whom he adores.

A Ship to Christ devoted  
From the Land of Nile did go ;  
Alas ! the bright Ship floated,  
An Idol at her prow.

By magic domination,  
The Heaven-permitted vent  
Of purblind mortal passion,  
Was wrought her punishment.

The Flower, the Form within it,  
What served they in her need?  
Her port she could not win it,  
Nor from mishap be freed.

The tempest overcame her,  
And she was seen no more;  
But gently, gently blame her—  
She cast a Pearl ashore.

The Maid to Jesu hearkened,  
And kept to him her faith,  
Till sense in death was darkened,  
Or sleep akin to death.

But Angels round her pillow  
Kept watch, a viewless band;  
And, billow favouring billow,  
She reached the destined strand.

Blest Pair! whate'er befall you,  
Your faith in Him approve  
Who from frail earth can call you  
To bowers of endless love!

## THE RIVER DUDDON.

## A SERIES OF SONNETS.

[It is with the little river Duddon as it is with most other rivers, Ganges and Nile not excepted,—many springs might claim the honour of being its head. In my own fancy I have fixed its rise near the noted Shire-stones placed at the meeting-point of the counties, Westmoreland, Cumberland, and Lancashire. They stand by the way-side on the top of the Wrynose Pass, and it used to be reckoned a proud thing to say that, by touching them at the same time with feet and hands, one had been in the three counties at once. At what point of its course the stream takes the name of Duddon I do not know. I first became acquainted with the Duddon, as I have good reason to remember, in early boyhood. Upon the banks of the Derwent I had learnt to be very fond of angling. Fish abound in that large river; not so in the small streams in the neighbourhood of Hawkshead; and I fell into the common delusion that the farther from home the better sport would be had. Accordingly, one day I attached myself to a person living in the neighbourhood of Hawkshead, who was going to try his fortune as an angler near the source of the Duddon. We fished a great part of the day with very sorry success, the rain pouring torrents, and long before we got home I was worn out with fatigue; and, if the good man had not carried me on his back, I must have lain down under the best shelter I could find. Little did I think then it would be my lot to celebrate, in a strain of love and admiration, the stream which for many years I never thought of without recollections of disappointment and distress.

During my college vacation, and two or three years afterwards, before taking my Bachelor's degree, I was several times resident in the house of a near relative who lived in the small town of Broughton. I passed many delightful hours upon the banks of this river, which becomes an estuary about a mile from that place. The remembrances of that period are the subject of the 21st Sonnet. The subject of the 27th is in fact taken from



a tradition belonging to Rydal Hall, which once stood, as is believed, upon a rocky and woody hill on the right hand as you go from Rydal to Ambleside, and was deserted from the superstitious fear here described, and the present site fortunately chosen instead. The present Hall was erected by Sir Michael le Fleming, and it may be hoped that at some future time there will be an edifice more worthy of so beautiful a position. With regard to the 30th Sonnet it is odd enough that this imagination was realised in the year 1840 when I made a tour through that district with my wife and daughter, Miss Fenwick and her niece, and Mr. and Miss Quillinan. Before our return from Seathwaite chapel the party separated. Mrs. Wordsworth, while most of us went further up the stream, chose an opposite direction, having told us that we should overtake her on our way to Ulpha. But she was tempted out of the main road to ascend a rocky eminence near it, thinking it impossible we should pass without seeing her. This however unfortunately happened, and then ensued vexation and distress, especially to me, which I should be ashamed to have recorded, for I lost my temper entirely. Neither I nor those that were with me saw her again till we reached the Inn at Broughton, seven miles. This may perhaps in some degree excuse my irritability on the occasion, for I could not but think she had been much to blame. It appeared however, on explanation, that she had remained on the rock, calling out and waving her handkerchief as we were passing, in order that we also might ascend and enjoy a prospect which had much charmed her. "But on we went, her signals proving vain." How then could she reach Broughton before us? When we found she had not gone on before to Ulpha Kirk, Mr. Quillinan went back in one of the carriages in search of her. He met her on the road, took her up, and by a shorter way conveyed her to Broughton where we were all reunited and spent a happy evening.

I have many affecting remembrances connected with this stream. Those I forbear to mention; especially things that occurred on its banks during the later part of that visit to the sea-side of which the former part is detailed in my "Epistle to Sir George Beaumont."]

**THE RIVER DUDDON** rises upon Wrynose Fell, on the confines of Westmoreland, Cumberland, and Lancashire; and, having served as a boundary to the two last counties for the space of about twenty-five miles, enters the Irish Sea, between the Isle of Walney and the Lordship of Millum.

TO

## THE REV. DR. WORDSWORTH

(WITH THE SONNETS TO THE RIVER DUDDON, AND OTHER POEMS  
IN THIS COLLECTION, 1820.

The Minstrels played their Christmas tune  
To-night beneath my cottage-eaves;  
While, smitten by a lofty moon,  
The encircling laurels, thick with leaves,  
Gave back a rich and dazzling sheen,  
That overpowered their natural green.

Through hill and valley every breeze  
Had sunk to rest with folded wings :  
Keen was the air, but could not freeze,  
Nor check, the music of the strings;  
So stout and hardy were the band  
That scraped the chords with strenuous hand !

And who but listened?—till was paid  
Respect to every Inmate's claim :  
The greeting given, the music played,  
In honour of each household name,  
Duly pronounced with lusty call,  
And 'merry Christmas' wished to all !

O Brother! I revere the choice  
That took thee from thy native hills ;  
And it is given thee to rejoice :  
Though public care full often tills  
(Heaven only witness of the toil)  
A barren and ungrateful soil.

Yet, would that Thou, with me and mine,  
Hadst heard this never-falling rite ;  
And seen on other faces shine  
A true revival of the light  
Which Nature and these rustic Powers,  
In simple childhood, spread through ours !

For pleasure hath not ceased to wait  
On these expected annual rounds ;  
Whether the rich man's sumptuous gate  
Call forth the unelaborate sounds,  
Or they are offered at the door  
That guards the lowliest of the poor.

How touching, when, at midnight, sweep  
Snow-muffled winds, and all is dark,  
To hear—and sink again to sleep !  
Or, at an earlier call, to mark,  
By blazing fire, the still suspense  
Of self-complacent innocence ;

The mutual nod,—the grave disguise  
Of hearts with gladness brimming o'er ;  
And some unbidden tears that rise  
For names once heard, and heard no more ;  
Tears brightened by the serenade  
For infant in the cradle laid.

Ah ! not for emerald fields alone,  
With ambient streams more pure and bright  
Than fabled Cytherea's zone  
Glittering before the Thunderer's sight,  
Is to my heart of hearts endeared  
The ground where we were born and reared !

Hail, ancient Manners ! sure defence,  
Where they survive, of wholesome laws ;  
Remnants of love whose modest sense  
Thus into narrow room withdraws ;  
Hail, Usages of pristine mould,  
And ye that guard them, Mountains old !

Bear with me, Brother ! quench the thought  
That slights this passion, or condemns ;  
If thee fond Fancy ever brought  
From the proud margin of the Thames,  
And Lambeth's venerable towers,  
To humbler streams, and greener bowers.

Yes, they can make, who fail to find,  
Short leisure even in busiest days ;  
Moments, to cast a look behind,  
And profit by those kindly rays  
That through the clouds do sometimes steal,  
And all the far-off past reveal.

Hence, while the imperial City's din  
Beats frequent on thy satiate ear,  
A pleased attention I may win  
To agitations less severe,  
That neither overwhelm nor cloy,  
But fill the hollow vale with joy !

## I.

Not envying Latian shades—if yet they throw  
A grateful coolness round that crystal Spring,  
Blandusia, prattling as when long ago  
The Sabine Bard was moved her praise to sing ;  
Careless of flowers that in perennial blow  
Round the moist marge of Persian fountains cling ;  
Heedless of Alpine torrents thundering  
Through ice-built arches radiant as heaven's bow ;  
I seek the birth-place of a native Stream.—  
All hail, ye mountains ! hail, thou morning light !  
Better to breathe at large on this clear height  
Than toil in needless sleep from dream to dream :  
Pure flow the verse, pure, vigorous, free, and bright,  
For Duddon, long-loved Duddon, is my theme !

---

## II.

CHILD of the clouds ! remote from every taint  
Of sordid industry thy lot is cast ;  
Thine are the honours of the lofty waste ;  
Not seldom, when with heat the valleys faint,  
Thy handmaid Frost with spangled tissue quaint  
Thy cradle decks ;—to chant thy birth, thou hast  
No meaner Poet than the whistling Blast,  
And Desolation is thy Patron-saint !

She guards thee, ruthless Power! who would not spare  
Those mighty forests, once the bison's screen,  
Where stalked the huge deer to his shaggy lair \*  
Through paths and alleys roofed with darkest green ;  
Thousands of years before the silent air  
Was pierced by whizzing shaft of hunter keen !

---

## III.

How shall I paint thee ?—Be this naked stone  
My seat, while I give way to such intent ;  
Pleased could my verse, a speaking monument,  
Make to the eyes of men thy features known.  
But as of all those tripping lambs not one  
Outruns his fellows, so hath Nature lent  
To thy beginning nought that doth present  
Peculiar ground for hope to build upon.  
To dignify the spot that gives thee birth,  
No sign of hoar Antiquity's esteem  
Appears, and none of modern Fortune's care ;  
Yet thou thyself hast round thee shed a gleam  
Of brilliant moss, instinct with freshness rare ;  
Prompt offering to thy Foster-mother, Earth !

\* The deer alluded to is the Leigh, a gigantic species long since extinct

## IV.

TAKE, cradled Nursling of the mountain, take  
This parting glance, no negligent adieu !  
A Protean change seems wrought while I pursue  
The curves, a loosely-scattered chain doth make ;  
Or rather thou appear'st a glistening snake,  
Silent, and to the gazer's eye untrue,  
Thridding with sinuous lapse the rushes, through  
Dwarf willows gliding, and by ferny brake.  
Starts from a dizzy steep the undaunted Bill  
Robed instantly in garb of snow-white foam ;  
And laughing dares the Adventurer, who hath clomb  
So high, a rival purpose to fulfil ;  
Else let the dastard backward wend, and roam,  
Seeking less bold achievement, where he will !

---

## V.

SOLE listener, Duddon ! to the breeze that played  
With thy clear voice, I caught the fitful sound  
Wafted o'er sullen moss and craggy mound—  
Unfruitful solitudes, that seemed to upbraid  
The sun in heaven !—but now, to form a shade  
For Thee, green alders have together wound  
Their foliage ; ashes flung their arms around ;  
And birch-trees risen in silver colonnade. .

And thou hast also tempted here to rise,  
'Mid sheltering pines, this Cottage rude and grey;  
Whose ruddy children, by the mother's eyes  
Carelessly watched, sport through the summer day,  
Thy pleased associates:—light as endless May  
On infant bosoms lonely Nature lies.

---

## VI.

## FLOWERS.

ERE yet our course was graced with social trees  
It lacked not old remains of hawthorn bowers,  
Where small birds warbled to their paramours;  
And, earlier still, was heard the hum of bees;  
I saw them ply their harmless robberies,  
And caught the fragrance which the sundry flowers,  
Fed by the stream with soft perpetual showers,  
Plenteously yielded to the vagrant breeze.  
There bloomed the strawberry of the wilderness;  
The trembling eyebright showed her sapphire blue,  
The thyme her purple, like the blush of Even;  
And if the breath of some to no caress  
Invited, forth they peeped so fair to view,  
All kinds alike seemed favourites of Heaven.

## VII.

"CHANGE me, some God, into that breathing rose!"  
The love-sick Stripling fancifully sighs,  
The envied flower beholding, as it lies  
On Laura's breast, in exquisite repose;  
Or he would pass into her bird, that throws  
The darts of song from out its wiry cage;  
Enraptured,—could he for himself engage  
The thousandth part of what the Nymph bestows;  
And what the little careless innocent  
Ungraciously receives. Too daring choice!  
There are whose calmer mind it would content  
To be an uncultured floweret of the glen,  
Fearless of plough and scythe; or darkling wren  
That tunes on Duddon's banks her slender voice.

---

## VIII.

WHAT aspect bore the Man who roved or fled,  
First of his tribe, to this dark dell—who first  
In this pellucid Current slaked his thirst?  
What hopes came with him? what designs were spread  
Along his path? His unprotected bed  
What dreams encompassed? Was the intruder nursed  
In hideous usages, and rites accursed,  
That thinned the living and disturbed the dead?



No voice replies ;—both air and earth are mute ;  
And Thou, blue Streamlet, murmuring yield'st no more  
Than a soft record, that, whatever fruit  
Of ignorance thou might'st witness heretofore,  
Thy function was to heal and to restore,  
To soothe and cleanse, not madden and pollute !

---

## IX.

## THE STEPPING-STONES.

THE struggling Rill insensibly is grown  
Into a Brook of loud and stately march,  
Crossed ever and anon by plank or arch ;  
And, for like use, lo ! what might seem a zone  
Chosen for ornament—stone matched with stone  
In studied symmetry, with interspace  
For the clear waters to pursue their race  
Without restraint. How swiftly have they flown,  
Succeeding—still succeeding ! Here the Child  
Puts, when the high-swoln Flood runs fierce and wild,  
His budding courage to the proof ; and here  
Declining Manhood learns to note the sly  
And sure encroachments of infirmity,  
Thinking how fast time runs, life's end how near !

## X.

## THE SAME SUBJECT.

Not so that Pair whose youthful spirits dance  
With prompt emotion, urging them to pass ;  
A sweet confusion checks the Shepherd-lass ;  
Blushing she eyes the dizzy flood askance ;  
To stop ashamed—too timid to advance ;  
She ventures once again—another pause !  
His outstretched hand He tauntingly withdraws—  
She sues for help with piteous utterance !  
Chidden she chides again ; the thrilling touch  
Both feel, when he renews the wished-for aid :  
Ah ! if their fluttering hearts should stir too much,  
Should beat too strongly, both may be betrayed.  
The frolic Loves, who, from yon high rock, see  
The struggle, clap their wings for victory !

---

## XI.

## THE FAËRY CHARM.

No fiction was it of the antique age :  
A sky-blue stone, within this sunless cleft,  
Is of the very foot-marks unbereft  
Which tiny Elves impressed ;—on that smooth stage

Dancing with all their brilliant equipage  
 In secret revels—haply after theft  
 Of some sweet Babe—Flower stolen, and coarse Weed  
     left

For the distracted Mother to assuage  
 Her grief with, as she might!—But, where, oh! where  
 Is traceable a vestige of the notes  
 That ruled those dances wild in character?—  
 Deep underground? Or in the upper air,  
 On the shrill wind of midnight? or where floats  
 O'er twilight fields the autumnal gossamer?

## XII.

## HINTS FOR THE FANCY.

ON, loitering Muse—the swift Stream chides us—on!  
 Albeit his deep-worn channel doth immure  
 Objects immense portrayed in miniature,  
 Wild shapes for many a strange comparison!  
 Niagaras, Alpine passes, and anon  
 Abodes of Naiads, calm abysses pure,  
 Bright liquid mansions, fashioned to endure  
 When the broad oak drops, a leafless skeleton,  
 And the solidities of mortal pride,  
 Palace and tower, are crumbled into dust!—  
 The Bard who walks with Duddon for his guide,  
 Shall find such toys of fancy thickly set:  
 Turn from the sight, enamoured Muse—we must;  
 • And, if thou canst, leave them without regret!

## XIII.

## OPEN PROSPECT.

HAIL to the fields—with Dwellings sprinkled o'er,  
And one small hamlet, under a green hill  
Clustering, with barn and byre, and spouting mill!  
A glance suffices;—should we wish for more,  
Gay June would scorn us. But when bleak winds roar  
Through the stiff lance-like shoots of pollard ash,  
Dread swell of sound! loud as the gusts that lash  
The matted forests of Ontario's shore  
By wasteful steel unsmitten—then would I  
Turn into port; and, reckless of the gale,  
Reckless of angry Duddon sweeping by,  
While the warm hearth exalts the mantling ale,  
Laugh with the generous household heartily  
At all the merry pranks of Donnerdale!

---

## XIV.

O MOUNTAIN Stream! the Shepherd and his Cot  
Are privileged Inmates of deep solitude;  
Nor would the nicest Anchorite exclude  
A field or two of brighter green, or plot  
Of tillage-ground, that seemeth like a spot  
Of stationary sunshine:—thou hast viewed  
These only, Duddon! with their paths renewed  
By fits and starts, yet this contents thee not.

Thee hath some awful Spirit impelled to leave,  
Utterly to desert, the haunts of men,  
Though simple thy companions were and few;  
And through this wilderness a passage cleave  
Attended but by thy own voice, save when  
The clouds and fowls of the air thy way pursue!

---

## XV.

FROM this deep chasm, where quivering sunbeams play  
Upon its loftiest crags, mine eyes behold  
A gloomy NICHÉ, capacious, blank, and cold;  
A concave free from shrubs and mosses grey;  
In semblance fresh, as if, with dire affray,  
Some Statue, placed amid these regions old  
For tutelary service, thence had rolled,  
Startling the flight of timid Yesterday!  
Was it by mortals sculptured?—weary slaves  
Of slow endeavour! or abruptly cast  
Into rude shape by fire, with roaring blast  
Tempestuously let loose from central caves?  
Or fashioned by the turbulence of waves,  
Then, when o'er highest hills the Deluge passed?

## XVI.

## AMERICAN TRADITION.

SUCH fruitless questions may not long beguile  
Or plague the fancy 'mid the sculptured shows  
Conspicuous yet where Oroonoko flows ;  
*There* would the Indian answer with a smile  
Aimed at the White Man's ignorance the while,  
Of the GREAT WATERS telling how they rose,  
Covered the plains, and, wandering where they chose,  
Mounted through every intricate defile,  
Triumphant—Inundation wide and deep,  
O'er which his Fathers urged, to ridge and steep  
Else unapproachable, their buoyant way ;  
And carved, on mural cliff's undreaded side,  
Sun, moon, and stars, and beast of chase or prey ;  
Whate'er they sought, shunned, loved, or deified\*!

---

## XVII.

## RETURN.

A DARK plume fetch me from yon blasted yew,  
Perched on whose top the Danish Raven croaks ;  
Aloft, the imperial Bird of Rome invokes  
Departed ages, shedding where he flew

\* See Humboldt's Personal Narrative.

Loose fragments of wild wailing, that bestrew  
The clouds and thrill the chambers of the rocks;  
And into silence hush the timorous flocks,  
That, calmly couching while the nightly dew  
Moistened each fleece, beneath the twinkling stars  
Slept amid that lone Camp on Hardknot's height\*,  
Whose Guardians bent the knee to Jove and Mars:  
Or, near that mystic Round of Druid frame  
Tardily sinking by its proper weight  
Deep into patient Earth, from whose smooth breast it  
came!

---

## XVIII.

## SEATHWAITE CHAPEL.

SACRED Religion! 'mother of form and fear,'  
Dread arbitress of mutable respect,  
New rites ordaining when the old are wrecked,  
Or cease to please the fickle worshipper;  
Mother of Love! (that name best suits thee here)  
Mother of Love! for this deep vale, protect  
Truth's holy lamp, pure source of bright effect,  
Gifted to purge the vapoury atmosphere  
That seeks to stifle it;—as in those days  
When this low Pile† a Gospel Teacher knew,  
Whose good works formed an endless retinue:  
A Pastor such as Chaucer's verse portrays;  
Such as the heaven-taught skill of Herbert drew;  
And tender Goldsmith crowned with deathless praise!

\* See Note.

† See Note.

## XIX.

## TRIBUTARY STREAM.

My frame hath often trembled with delight  
When hope presented some far-distant good,  
That seemed from heaven descending, like the flood  
Of yon pure waters, from their æry height  
Hurrying, with lordly Duddon to unite;  
Who, 'mid a world of images imprest  
On the calm depth of his transparent breast,  
Appears to cherish most that Torrent white,  
The fairest, softest, liveliest of them all!  
And seldom hath ear listened to a tune  
More lulling than the busy hum of Noon,  
Swoln by that voice—whose murmur musical  
Announces to the thirsty fields a boon  
Dewy and fresh, till showers again shall fall.

---

## XX..

## THE PLAIN OF DONNERDALE.

THE old inventive Poets, had they seen,  
Or rather felt, the entrancement that detains  
Thy waters, Duddon! 'mid these flowery plains—  
The still repose, the liquid lapse serene,



Transferred to bowers imperishably green,  
Had beautified Elysium ! But these chains  
Will soon be broken ;—a rough course remains,  
Rough as the past ; where Thou, of placid mien,  
Innocuous as a firstling of the flock,  
And countenanced like a soft cerulean sky,  
Shalt change thy temper ; and, with many a shock  
Given and received in mutual jeopardy,  
Dance, like a Bacchanal, from rock to rock,  
Tossing her frantic thyrsus wide and high !

---

## XXI.

WHENCE that low voice ?—A whisper from the heart,  
That told of days long past, when here I roved  
With friends and kindred tenderly beloved ;  
Some who had early mandates to depart,  
Yet are allowed to steal my path athwart  
By Duddon's side ; once more do we unite,  
Once more, beneath the kind Earth's tranquil light ;  
And smothered joys into new being start.  
From her unworthy seat, the cloudy stall  
Of Time, breaks forth triumphant Memory ;  
Her glistening tresses bound, yet light and free  
As golden locks of birch, that rise and fall  
On gales that breathe too gently to recal  
Aught of the fading year's inclemency !

## XXII.

## TRADITION.

A LOVE-LOREN Maid, at some far-distant time,  
Came to this hidden pool, whose depths surpass  
In crystal clearness Dian's looking-glass ;  
And, gazing, saw that Rose, which from the prime  
Derives its name, reflected, as the chime  
Of echo doth reverberate some sweet sound :  
The starry treasure from the blue profound  
She longed to ravish ;—shall she plunge, or climb  
The humid precipice, and seize the guest  
Of April, smiling high in upper air ?  
Desperate alternative ! what fiend could dare  
To prompt the thought ?—Upon the steep rock's breast  
The lonely Primrose yet renews its bloom,  
Untouched memento of her hapless doom !

---

## XXIII.

## SHEEP-WASHING.

SAD thoughts, avaunt !—partake we their blithe cheer  
Who gathered in betimes the unshorn flock  
To wash the fleece, where haply bands of rock,  
Checking the stream, make a pool smooth and clear

As this we look on. Distant Mountains hear,  
Hear and repeat, the turmoil that unites  
Clamour of boys with innocent despites  
Of barking dogs, and bleatings from strange fear.  
And what if Duddon's spotless flood receive  
Unwelcome mixtures as the uncouth noise  
Thickens, the pastoral River will forgive  
Such wrong; nor need *we* blame the licensed joys,  
Though false to Nature's quiet equipoise:  
Frank are the sports, the stains are fugitive.

---

## XXIV.

## THE RESTING-PLACE.

MID-NOON is past;—upon the sultry mead  
No zephyr breathes, no cloud its shadow throws:  
If we advance unstrengthened by repose,  
Farewell the solace of the vagrant reed!  
This Nook—with woodbine hung and straggling weed,  
Tempting recess as ever pilgrim chose,  
Half grot, half arbour—proffers to enclose  
Body and mind, from molestation freed,  
In narrow compass—narrow as itself:  
Or if the Fancy, too industrious Elf,  
Be loth that we should breathe awhile exempt  
From new incitements friendly to our task,  
Here wants not stealthy prospect, that may tempt  
Loose Idless to forego her wily mask.

## XXV.

METHINKS 'twere no unprecedented feat  
Should some benignant Minister of air  
Lift, and encircle with a cloudy chair,  
The One for whom my heart shall ever beat  
With tenderest love ;—or, if a safer seat  
Atween his downy wings be furnished, there  
Would lodge her, and the cherished burden bear  
O'er hill and valley to this dim retreat !  
Rough ways my steps have trod ;—too rough and long  
For her companionship ; here dwells soft ease :  
With sweets that she partakes not some distaste  
Mingles, and lurking consciousness of wrong ;  
Languish the flowers ; the waters seem to waste  
Their vocal charm ; their sparklings cease to please.

---

## XXVI.

RETURN, Content ! for fondly I pursued,  
Even when a child, the Streams—unheard, unseen ;  
Through tangled woods, impending rocks between ;  
Or, free as air, with flying inquest viewed  
The sullen reservoirs whence their bold brood—  
Pure as the morning, fretful, boisterous, keen,  
Green as the salt-sea billows, white and green—  
Poured down the hills, a choral multitude !

Nor have I tracked their course for scanty gains ;  
They taught me random cares and truant joys,  
That shield from mischief and preserve from stains  
Vague minds, while men are growing out of boys ;  
Maturer Fancy owes to their rough noise  
Impetuous thoughts that brook not servile reins.

---

## XXVII.

FALLEN, and diffused into a shapeless heap,  
Or quietly self-buried in earth's mould,  
Is that embattled House, whose massy Keep  
Flung from yon cliff a shadow large and cold.  
There dwelt the gay, the bountiful, the bold ;  
Till nightly lamentations, like the sweep  
Of winds—though winds were silent—struck a deep  
And lasting terror through that ancient Hold.  
Its line of Warriors fled ;—they shrunk when tried  
By ghostly power :—but Time's unsparing hand  
Hath plucked such foes, like weeds, from out the land ;  
And now, if men with men in peace abide,  
All other strength the weakest may withstand,  
All worse assaults may safely be defied.

## XXVIII.

## JOURNEY RENEWED.

I ROSE while yet the cattle, heat-opprest,  
Crowded together under rustling trees  
Brushed by the current of the water-breeze ;  
And for *their* sakes, and love of all that rest,  
On Duddon's margin, in the sheltering nest ;  
For all the startled scaly tribes that slink  
Into his coverts, and each fearless link  
Of dancing insects forged upon his breast ;  
For these, and hopes and recollections worn  
Close to the vital seat of human clay ;  
Glad meetings, tender partings, that upstay  
The drooping mind of absence, by vows sworn  
In his pure presence near the trysting thorn—  
I thanked the Leader of my onward way.

---

## XXIX.

No record tells of lance opposed to lance,  
Horse charging horse, 'mid these retired domains ;  
Tells that their turf drank purple from the veins  
Of heroes, fallen, or struggling to advance,  
Till doubtful combat issued in a trance  
Of victory, that struck through heart and reins  
Even to the inmost seat of mortal pains,  
And lightened o'er the pallid countenance.

Yet, to the loyal and the brave, who lie  
In the blank earth, neglected and forlorn,  
The passing Winds memorial tribute pay ;  
The Torrents chant their praise, inspiring scorn  
Of power usurped ; with proclamation high,  
And glad acknowledgment, of lawful sway.

---

## XXX.

Who swerves from innocence, who makes divorce  
Of that serene companion—a good name,  
Recovers not his loss ; but walks with shame,  
With doubt, with fear, and haply with remorse :  
And oft-times he—who, yielding to the force  
Of chance-temptation, ere his journey end,  
From chosen comrade turns, or faithful friend—  
In vain shall rue the broken intercourse.  
Not so with such as loosely wear the chain  
That binds them, pleasant River ! to thy side :—  
Through the rough copse wheel thou with hasty stride ;  
I choose to saunter o'er the grassy plain,  
Sure, when the separation has been tried,  
That we, who part in love, shall meet again.

## XXXI.

THE KIRK of ULPHA to the pilgrim's eye  
Is welcome as a star, that doth present  
Its shining forehead through the peaceful rent  
Of a black cloud diffused o'er half the sky:  
Or as a fruitful palm-tree towering high  
O'er the parched waste beside an Arab's tent;  
Or the Indian tree whose branches, downward bent,  
Take root again, a boundless canopy.  
How sweet were leisure! could it yield no more  
Than 'mid that wave-washed Church-yard to recline,  
From pastoral graves extracting thoughts divine;  
Or there to pace, and mark the summits hoar  
Of distant moon-lit mountains faintly shine,  
Soothed by the unseen River's gentle roar.

---

## XXXII.

Not hurled precipitous from steep to steep;  
Lingering no more 'mid flower-enamelled lands  
And blooming thickets; nor by rocky bands  
Held; but in radiant progress toward the Deep  
Where mightiest rivers into powerless sleep  
Sink, and forget their nature—*now* expands  
Majestic Duddon, over smooth flat sands  
Gliding in silence with unfettered sweep!



Beneath an ampler sky a region wide  
Is opened round him :—hamlets, towers, and towns,  
And blue-topped hills, behold him from afar ;  
In stately mien to sovereign Thames allied  
Spreading his bosom under Kentish downs,  
With commerce freighted, or triumphant war.

---

## XXXIII.

## CONCLUSION.

BUT here no cannon thunders to the gale ;  
Upon the wave no haughty pendants cast  
A crimson splendour : lowly is the mast  
That rises here, and humbly spread, the sail ;  
While, less disturbed than in the narrow Vale  
Through which with strange vicissitudes he passed,  
The Wanderer seeks that receptacle vast  
Where all his unambitious functions fail.  
And may thy Poet, cloud-born Stream ! be free—  
The sweets of earth contentedly resigned,  
And each tumultuous working left behind  
At seemly distance—to advance like Thee ;  
Prepared, in peace of heart, in calm of mind  
And soul, to mingle with Eternity !

## XXXIV.

## AFTER-THOUGHT.

*I THOUGHT of Thee, my partner and my guide,  
As being past away.—Vain sympathies !  
For, backward, Duddon, as I cast my eyes,  
I see what was, and is, and will abide ;  
Still glides the Stream, and shall for ever glide ;  
The Form remains, the Function never dies ;  
While we, the brave, the mighty, and the wise,  
We Men, who in our morn of youth defied  
The elements, must vanish ;—be it so !  
Enough, if something from our hands have power  
To live, and act, and serve the future hour ;  
And if, as toward the silent tomb we go,  
Through love, through hope, and faith's transcendent  
dower,  
We feel that we are greater than we know.*

## THE WHITE DOE OF RYLSTONE;

OR,

## THE FATE OF THE NORTONS.

[THE earlier half of this Poem was composed at Stockton-upon-Tees, when Mrs. Wordsworth and I were on a visit to her eldest Brother, Mr. Hutchinson, at the close of the year 1807. The country is flat, and the weather was rough. I was accustomed every day to walk to and fro under the shelter of a row of stacks in a field at a small distance from the town, and there poured forth my verses aloud as freely as they would come. Mrs. Wordsworth reminds me that her brother stood upon the punctilio of not sitting down to dinner till I joined the party; and it frequently happened that I did not make my appearance till too late, so that she was made uncomfortable. I here beg her pardon for this and similar transgressions during the whole course of our wedded life. To my beloved Sister the same apology is due.

When, from the visit just mentioned, we returned to Town-end, Grasmere, I proceeded with the Poem; and it may be worth while to note, as a caution to others who may cast their eye on these memoranda, that the skin having been rubbed off my heel by my wearing too tight a shoe, though I desisted from walking I found that the irritation of the wounded part was kept up, by the act of composition, to a degree that made it necessary to give my constitution a holiday. A rapid cure was the consequence. Poetic excitement, when accompanied by protracted labour in composition, has throughout my life brought on more or less bodily derangement. Nevertheless, I am, at the close of my seventy-third year, in what may be called excellent health; so that intellectual labour is not necessarily unfavourable to longevity. But perhaps I ought here to add that mine has been generally carried on out of doors.

Let me here say a few words of this Poem in the way of criticism. The subject being taken from feudal times has led to its being compared to some of Walter Scott's poems that belong to the same age and state of society. The comparison is

inconsiderate. Sir Walter pursued the customary and very natural course of conducting an action, presenting various turns of fortune, to some outstanding point on which the mind might rest as a termination or catastrophe. The course I attempted to pursue is entirely different. Everything that is attempted by the principal personages in "The White Doe" fails, so far as its object is external and substantial. So far as it is moral and spiritual it succeeds. The Heroine of the Poem knows that her duty is not to interfere with the current of events, either to forward or delay them, but

To abide  
The shock, and finally secure  
O'er pain and grief a triumph pure.

This she does in obedience to her brother's injunction, as most suitable to a mind and character that, under previous trials, had been proved to accord with his. She achieves this not without aid from the communication with the inferior Creature, which often leads her thoughts to revolve upon the past with a tender and humanising influence that exalts rather than depresses her. The anticipated beatification, if I may so say, of her mind, and the apotheosis of the companion of her solitude, are the points at which the Poem aims, and constitute its legitimate catastrophe, far too spiritual a one for instant or widely-spread sympathy, but not therefore the less fitted to make a deep and permanent impression upon that class of minds who think and feel more independently, than the many do, of the surfaces of things and interests transitory because belonging more to the outward and social forms of life than to its internal spirit. How insignificant a thing, for example, does personal prowess appear compared with the fortitude of patience and heroic martyrdom; in other words, with struggles for the sake of principle, in preference to victory gloried in for its own sake.]

---

#### ADVERTISEMENT.

DURING the Summer of 1807, I visited, for the first time, the beautiful country that surrounds Bolton Priory, in Yorkshire; and the Poem of the WHITE DOE, founded upon a Tradition connected with that place, was composed at the close of the same year.

## DEDICATION.

In trellised shed with clustering roses gay,  
 And, MARY ! oft beside our blazing fire,  
 When years of wedded life were as a day  
 Whose current answers to the heart's desire,  
 Did we together read in Spenser's Lay  
 How Una, sad of soul—in sad attire,  
 The gentle Una, of celestial birth,  
 To seek her Knight went wandering o'er the earth.

Ah, then, Belovèd ! pleasing was the smart,  
 And the tear precious in compassion shed  
 For Her, who, pierced by sorrow's thrilling dart,  
 Did meekly bear the pang unmerited ;  
 Meek as that emblem of her lowly heart  
 The milk-white Lamb which in a line she led,—  
 And faithful, loyal in her innocence,  
 Like the brave Lion slain in her defence.

Notes could we hear as of a faery shell  
 Attuned to words with sacred wisdom fraught ;  
 Free Fancy prized each specious miracle,  
 And all its finer inspiration caught ;  
 Till in the bosom of our rustic Cell,  
 We by a lamentable change were taught  
 That ' bliss with mortal Man may not abide :'  
 How nearly joy and sorrow are allied !

For us the stream of fiction ceased to flow,  
 For us the voice of melody was mute.  
 —But, as soft gales dissolve the dreary snow,  
 And give the timid herbage leave to shoot,  
 Heaven's breathing influence failed not to bestow  
 A timely promise of unlooked-for fruit,  
 Fair fruit of pleasure and serene content  
 From blossoms wild of fancies innocent.

It soothed us—it beguiled us—then, to hear  
 Once more of troubles wrought by magic spell ;  
 And griefs whose airy motion comes not near  
 The pangs that tempt the Spirit to rebel :  
 Then, with mild Una in her sober cheer,  
 High over hill and low adown the dell  
 Again we wandered, willing to partake  
 All that she suffered for her dear Lord's sake.

Then, too, this Song of *mine* once more could please,  
 Where anguish, strange as dreams of restless sleep,  
 Is tempered and allayed by sympathies  
 Aloft ascending, and descending deep,

Even to the inferior Kinds; whom forest-trees  
Protect from beating sunbeams, and the sweep  
Of the sharp winds;—fair Creatures!—to whom Heaven  
A calm and sinless life, with love, hath given.

This tragic Story cheered us; for it speaks  
Of female patience winning firm repose;  
And, of the recompense that conscience seeks,  
A bright, encouraging, example shows;  
Needful when o'er wide realms the tempest breaks,  
Needful amid life's ordinary woes;—  
Hence, not for them unfitted who would bless  
A happy hour with holier happiness.

He serves the Muses erringly and ill,  
Whose aim is pleasure light and fugitive:  
O, that my mind were equal to fulfil  
The comprehensive mandate which they give—  
Vain aspiration of an earnest will!  
Yet in this moral Strain a power may live,  
Belovèd Wife! such solace to impart  
As it hath yielded to thy tender heart.

RYDAL MOUNT, WESTMORELAND,  
*April 20, 1815.*

---

'Action is transitory—a step, a blow,  
The motion of a muscle—this way or that—  
'Tis done; and in the after-vacancy  
We wonder at ourselves like men betrayed:  
Suffering is permanent, obscure and dark,  
And has the nature of infinity.  
Yet through that darkness (infinite though it seem  
And irremovable) gracious openings lie,  
By which the soul—with patient steps of thought  
Now toiling, wafted now on wings of prayer—  
May pass in hope, and, though from mortal bonds  
Yet undelivered, rise with sure ascent  
Even to the fountain-head of peace divine.'

---

'They that deny a God, destroy Man's nobility: for certainly Man  
is of kinn to the Beast by his Body; and if he be not of kinn  
to God by his Spirit, he is a base ignoble Creature. It destroys  
likewise Magnanimity, and the raising of humane Nature: for  
take an example of a Dogg, and mark what a generosity and  
courage he will put on, when he finds himself maintained by a  
Man, who to him is instead of a God, or Melior Natura. Which

courage is manifestly such, as that Creature without that confidence of a better Nature than his own could never attain. So Man, when he resteth and assureth himself upon Divine protection and favour, gathereth a force and faith which human Nature in itself could not obtain.'

LORD BACON.

CANTO FIRST.

FROM Bolton's old monastic tower  
The bells ring loud with gladsome power;  
The sun shines bright; the fields are gay  
With people in their best array  
Of stole and doublet, hood and scarf,  
Along the banks of crystal Wharf,  
Through the Vale retired and lowly,  
Trooping to that summons holy.  
And, up among the moorlands, see  
What sprinklings of blithe company!  
Of lasses and of shepherd grooms,  
That down the steep hills force their way,  
Like cattle through the budded brooms;  
Path, or no path, what care they?  
And thus in joyous mood they hie  
To Bolton's mouldering Priory.

What would they there?—Full fifty years  
That sumptuous Pile, with all its peers,  
Too harshly hath been doomed to taste  
The bitterness of wrong and waste:  
Its courts are ravaged; but the tower  
Is standing with a voice of power,  
That ancient voice which wont to call  
To mass or some high festival;  
And in the shattered fabric's heart  
Remaineth one protected part;

A Chapel, like a wild-bird's nest,  
Closely embowered and trimly drest;  
And thither young and old repair,  
This Sabbath-day, for praise and prayer.

Fast the church-yard fills ;—anon  
Look again, and they all are gone ;  
The cluster round the porch, and the folk  
Who sate in the shade of the Prior's Oak !  
And scarcely have they disappeared  
Ere the prelusive hymn is heard :—  
With one consent the people rejoice,  
Filling the church with a lofty voice !  
They sing a service which they feel :  
For 'tis the sunrise now of zeal ;  
Of a pure faith the vernal prime—  
In great Eliza's golden time.

A moment ends the fervent din,  
And all is hushed, without and within ;  
For though the priest, more tranquilly,  
Recites the holy liturgy,  
The only voice which you can hear  
Is the river murmuring near.  
—When soft !—the dusky trees between,  
And down the path through the open green,  
Where is no living thing to be seen ;  
And through yon gateway, where is found,  
Beneath the arch with ivy bound,  
Free entrance to the church-yard ground—  
Comes gliding in with lovely gleam,  
Comes gliding in serene and slow,  
Soft and silent as a dream,  
A solitary Doe !



White she is as lily of June,  
And beauteous as the silver moon  
When out of sight the clouds are driven  
And she is left alone in heaven ;  
Or like a ship some gentle day  
In sunshine sailing far away,  
A glittering ship, that hath the plain  
Of ocean for her own domain.

Lie silent in your graves, ye dead !  
Lie quiet in your church-yard bed !  
Ye living, tend your holy cares ;  
Ye multitude, pursue your prayers ;  
And blame not me if my heart and sight  
Are occupied with one delight !  
'Tis a work for sabbath hours  
If I with this bright Creature go :  
Whether she be of forest bowers,  
From the bowers of earth below ;  
Or a Spirit for one day given,  
A pledge of grace from purest heaven.

What harmonious pensive changes  
Wait upon her as she ranges  
Round and through this Pile of state  
Overthrown and desolate !  
Now a step or two her way  
Leads through space of open day,  
Where the enamoured sunny light  
Brightens her that was so bright ;  
Now doth a delicate shadow fall,  
Falls upon her like a breath,  
From some lofty arch or wall,  
As she passes underneath :

Now some gloomy nook partakes  
Of the glory that she makes,—  
High-ribbed vault of stone, or cell,  
With perfect cunning framed as well  
Of stone, and ivy, and the spread  
Of the elder's bushy head ;  
Some jealous and forbidding cell,  
That doth the living stars repel,  
And where no flower hath leave to dwell.

The presence of this wandering Doe  
Fills many a damp obscure recess  
With lustre of a saintly show ;  
And, reappearing, she no less  
Sheds on the flowers that round her blow  
A more than sunny liveliness.  
But say, among these holy places,  
Which thus assiduously she paces,  
Comes she with a votary's task,  
Rite to perform, or boon to ask ?  
Fair Pilgrim ! harbours she a sense  
Of sorrow, or of reverence ?  
Can she be grieved for quire or shrine,  
Crushed as if by wrath divine ?  
For what survives of house where God  
Was worshipped, or where Man abode ;  
For old magnificence undone ;  
Or for the gentler work begun  
By Nature, softening and concealing,  
And busy with a hand of healing ?  
Mourns she for lordly chamber's hearth  
That to the sapling ash gives birth ;  
For dormitory's length laid bare  
Where the wild rose blossoms fair ;

On altar, whence the cross was rent,  
Now rich with mossy ornament ?  
—She sees a warrior carved in stone,  
Among the thick weeds, stretched alone ;  
A warrior, with his shield of pride  
Cleaving humbly to his side,  
And hands in resignation prest,  
Palm to palm, on his tranquil breast ;  
As little she regards the sight  
As a common creature might :  
If she be doomed to inward care,  
Or service, it must lie elsewhere.  
—But hers are eyes serenely bright,  
And on she moves—with pace how light !  
Nor spares to stoop her head, and taste  
The dewy turf with flowers bestrown ;  
And thus she fares, until at last  
Beside the ridge of a grassy grave  
In quietness she lays her down ;  
Gentle as a weary wave  
Sinks, when the summer breeze hath died.  
Against an anchored vessel's side ;  
Even so, without distress, doth she  
Lie down in peace, and lovingly.

The day is placid in its going,  
To a lingering motion bound,  
Like the crystal stream now flowing  
With its softest summer sound :  
So the balmy minutes pass,  
While this radiant Creature lies  
Couched upon the dewy grass,  
Pensively with downcast eyes.

—But now again the people raise  
With awful cheer a voice of praise ;  
It is the last, the parting song ;  
And from the temple forth they throng,  
And quickly spread themselves abroad,  
While each pursues his several road.  
But some—a variegated band  
Of middle-aged, and old, and young,  
And little children by the hand  
Upon their leading mothers hung—  
With mute obeisance gladly paid  
Turn towards the spot, where, full in view,  
The white Doe, to her service true,  
Her sabbath couch has made.

It was a solitary mound ;  
Which two spears' length of level ground  
Did from all other graves divide :  
As if in some respect of pride ;  
Or melancholy's sickly mood,  
Still shy of human neighbourhood ;  
Or guilt, that humbly would express  
A penitential loneliness.

“Look, there she is, my Child! draw near ;  
She fears not, wherefore should we fear ?  
She means no harm ;”—but still the Boy,  
To whom the words were softly said,  
Hung back, and smiled, and blushed for joy,  
A shame-faced blush of glowing red !  
Again the Mother whispered low,  
“Now you have seen the famous Doe ;  
From Rylstone she hath found her way  
Over the hills this sabbath day ;

Her work, whate'er it be, is done,  
And she will depart when we are gone ;  
Thus doth she keep, from year to year,  
Her sabbath morning, foul or fair."

Bright was the Creature, as in dreams  
The Boy had seen her, yea, more bright ;  
But is she truly what she seems ?  
He asks with insecure delight,  
Asks of himself, and doubts,—and still  
The doubt returns against his will :  
Though he, and all the standers-by,  
Could tell a tragic history  
Of facts divulged, wherein appear  
Substantial motive, reason clear,  
Why thus the milk-white Doe is found  
Couchant beside that lonely mound ;  
And why she duly loves to pace  
The circuit of this hallowed place.  
Nor to the Child's inquiring mind  
Is such perplexity confined :  
For, spite of sober Truth that sees  
A world of fixed remembrances  
Which to this mystery belong,  
If, undeceived, my skill can trace  
The characters of every face,  
There lack not strange delusion here,  
Conjecture vague, and idle fear,  
And superstitious fancies strong,  
Which do the gentle Creature wrong.

That bearded, staff-supported Sire—  
Who in his boyhood often fed  
Full cheerily on convent-bread  
And heard old tales by the convent-fire,

And to his grave will go with scars,  
Relics of long and distant wars—  
That Old Man, studious to expound  
The spectacle, is mounting high  
To days of dim antiquity ;  
When Lady Aäliza mourned  
Her Son, and felt in her despair  
The pang of unavailing prayer ;  
Her Son in Wharf's abysses drowned,  
The noble Boy of Egremound.  
From which affliction—when the grace  
Of God had in her heart found place—  
A pious structure, fair to see,  
Rose up, this stately Priory !  
The Lady's work ;—but now laid low ;  
To the grief of her soul that doth come and go,  
In the beautiful form of this innocent Doe :  
Which, though seemingly doomed in its breast to sustain  
A softened remembrance of sorrow and pain,  
Is spotless, and holy, and gentle, and bright ;  
And glides o'er the earth like an angel of light.

Pass, pass who will, yon chantry door ;  
And, through the chink in the fractured floor  
Look down, and see a griesly sight ;  
A vault where the bodies are buried upright !  
There, face by face, and hand by hand,  
The Claphams and Mauleverers stand ;  
And, in his place, among son and sire,  
Is John de Clapham, that fierce Esquire,  
A valiant man, and a name of dread  
In the ruthless wars of the White and Red ;  
Who dragged Earl Pembroke from Banbury church  
And smote off his head on the stones of the porch !

Look down among them, if you dare ;  
Oft does the White Doe loiter there,  
Prying into the darksome rent ;  
Nor can it be with good intent :  
So thinks that Dame of haughty air,  
Who hath a Page her book to hold,  
And wears a frontlet edged with gold.  
Harsh thoughts with her high mood agree—  
Who counts among her ancestry  
Earl Pembroke, slain so impiously !

That slender Youth, a scholar pale,  
From Oxford come to his native vale,  
He also hath his own conceit :  
It is, thinks he, the gracious Fairy,  
Who loved the Shepherd-lord to meet  
In his wanderings solitary :  
Wild notes she in his hearing sang,  
A song of Nature's hidden powers ;  
That whistled like the wind, and rang  
Among the rocks and holly bowers.  
'Twas said that She all shapes could wear ;  
And oftentimes before him stood,  
Amid the trees of some thick wood,  
In semblance of a lady fair ;  
And taught him signs, and showed him sights,  
In Craven's dens, on Cumbrian heights ;  
When under cloud of fear he lay,  
A shepherd clad in homely grey ;  
Nor left him at his later day.  
And hence, when he, with spear and shield,  
Rode full of years to Flodden-field,  
His eye could see the hidden spring,  
And how the current was to flow ;

The fatal end of Scotland's King,  
And all that hopeless overthrow.  
But not in wars did he delight,  
*This* Clifford wished for worthier might;  
Nor in broad pomp, or courtly state;  
Him his own thoughts did elevate,—  
Most happy in the shy recess  
Of Barden's lowly quietness.  
And choice of studious friends had he  
Of Bolton's dear fraternity;  
Who, standing on this old church tower,  
In many a calm propitious hour,  
Perused, with him, the starry sky;  
Or, in their cells, with him did pry  
For other lore,—by keen desire  
Urged to close toil with chemic fire;  
In quest belike of transmutations  
Rich as the mine's most bright creations.  
But they and their good works are fled,  
And all is now disquieted—  
And peace is none, for living or dead!  
Ah, pensive Scholar, think not so,  
But look again at the radiant Doe!  
What quiet watch she seems to keep,  
Alone, beside that grassy heap!  
Why mention other thoughts unmeet  
For vision so composed and sweet?  
While stand the people in a ring,  
Gazing, doubting, questioning;  
Yea, many overcome in spite  
Of recollections clear and bright;  
Which yet do unto some impart  
An undisturbed repose of heart.



And all the assembly own a law  
Of orderly respect and awe ;  
But see—they vanish one by one,  
And last, the Doe herself is gone.

Harp ! we have been full long beguiled  
By vague thoughts, lured by fancies wild ;  
To which, with no reluctant strings,  
Thou hast attuned thy murmurings ;  
And now before this Pile we stand  
In solitude, and utter peace :  
But, Harp ! thy murmurs may not cease—  
A Spirit, with his angelic wings,  
In soft and breeze-like visitings,  
Has touched thee—and a Spirit's hand :  
A voice is with us—a command  
To chant, in strains of heavenly glory,  
A tale of tears, a mortal story !

## CANTO SECOND.

THE Harp in lowliness obeyed ;  
And first we sang of the green-wood shade  
And a solitary Maid ;  
Beginning, where the song must end,  
With her, and with her sylvan Friend ;  
The Friend who stood before her sight,  
Her only unextinguished light ;  
Her last companion in a dearth  
Of love, upon a hopeless earth.

For She it was—this Maid, who wrought  
Meekly, with foreboding thought,

In vermeil colours and in gold  
An unblest work ; which, standing by,  
Her Father did with joy behold,—  
Exulting in its imagery ;  
A Banner, fashioned to fulfil  
Too perfectly his headstrong will :  
For on this Banner had her hand  
Embroidered (such her Sire's command)  
The sacred Cross ; and figured there  
The five dear wounds our Lord did bear ;  
Full soon to be uplifted high,  
And float in rueful company !

It was the time when England's Queen  
Twelve years had reigned, a Sovereign dread ;  
Nor yet the restless crown had been  
Disturbed upon her virgin head ;  
But now the inly-working North  
Was ripe to send its thousands forth,  
A potent vassalage, to fight  
In Percy's and in Neville's right,  
Two Earls fast leagued in discontent,  
Who gave their wishes open vent ;  
And boldly urged a general plea,  
The rites of ancient piety  
To be triumphantly restored,  
By the stern justice of the sword !  
And that same Banner, on whose breast  
The blameless Lady had exprest  
Memorials chosen to give life  
And sunshine to a dangerous strife ;  
That Banner, waiting for the Call,  
Stood quietly in Bylstone hall.

It came ; and Francis Norton said,  
"O Father ! rise not in this fray—  
The hairs are white upon your head ;  
Dear Father, hear me when I say  
It is for you too late a day !  
Bethink you of your own good name :  
A just and gracious Queen have we,  
A pure religion, and the claim  
Of peace on our humanity.—  
'Tis meet that I endure your scorn ;  
I am your son, your eldest born ;  
But not for lordship or for land,  
My Father, do I clasp your knees ;  
The Banner touch not, stay your hand,  
This multitude of men disband,  
And live at home in blameless ease ;  
For these my brethren's sake, for me ;  
And, most of all, for Emily !"

Tumultuous noises filled the hall ;  
And scarcely could the Father hear  
That name—pronounced with a dying fall—  
The name of his only Daughter dear,  
As on the banner which stood near  
He glanced a look of holy pride,  
And his moist eyes were glorified ;  
Then did he seize the staff, and say :  
"Thou, Richard, bear'st thy father's name,  
Keep thou this ensign till the day  
When I of thee require the same :  
Thy place be on my better hand ;—  
And seven as true as thou, I see,  
Will cleave to this good cause and me."

He spake, and eight brave sons straightway  
All followed him, a gallant band!

Thus, with his sons, when forth he came  
The sight was hailed with loud acclaim  
And din of arms and minstrelsy,  
From all his warlike tenantry,  
All horsed and harnessed with him to ride,—  
A voice to which the hills replied!

But Francis, in the vacant hall,  
Stood silent under dreary weight,—  
A phantasm, in which roof and wall  
Shook, tottered, swam before his sight;  
A phantasm like a dream of night!  
Thus overwhelmed, and desolate,  
He found his way to a postern-gate;  
And, when he waked, his languid eye  
Was on the calm and silent sky;  
With air about him breathing sweet,  
And earth's green grass beneath his feet;  
Nor did he fail ere long to hear  
A sound of military cheer,  
Faint—but it reached that sheltered spot;  
He heard, and it disturbed him not.

There stood he, leaning on a lance  
Which he had grasped unknowingly,  
Had blindly grasped in that strong trance,  
That dimness of heart-agony;  
There stood he, cleansed from the despair  
And sorrow of his fruitless prayer.  
The past he calmly hath reviewed:  
But where will be the fortitude  
Of this brave man, when he shall see

That Form beneath the spreading tree,  
And know that it is Emily ?

He saw her where in open view  
She sate beneath the spreading yew—  
Her head upon her lap, concealing  
In solitude her bitter feeling :  
“ Might ever son *command* a sire,  
The act were justified to-day.”  
This to himself—and to the Maid,  
Whom now he had approached, he said—  
“ Gone are they,—they have their desire ;  
And I with thee one hour will stay,  
To give thee comfort if I may.”

She heard, but looked not up, nor spake ;  
And sorrow moved him to partake  
Her silence ; then his thoughts turned round,  
And fervent words a passage found.

“ Gone are they, bravely, though misled ;  
With a dear Father at their head !  
The Sons obey a natural lord ;  
The Father had given solemn word  
To noble Percy ; and a force  
Still stronger, bends him to his course.  
This said, our tears to-day may fall  
As at an innocent funeral.  
In deep and awful channel runs  
This sympathy of Sire and Sons ;  
Untried our Brothers have been loved  
With heart by simple nature moved ;  
And now their faithfulness is proved :  
For faithful we must call them, bearing  
That soul of conscientious daring.

—There were they all in circle—there  
Stood Richard, Ambrose, Christopher,  
John with a sword that will not fail,  
And Marmaduke in fearless mail,  
And those bright Twins were side by side;  
And there, by fresh hopes beautified,  
Stood He, whose arm yet lacks the power  
Of man, our youngest, fairest flower!  
I, by the right of eldest born,  
And in a second father's place,  
Presumed to grapple with their scorn,  
And meet their pity face to face;  
Yea, trusting in God's holy aid,  
I to my Father knelt and prayed;  
And one, the pensive Marmaduke,  
Methought, was yielding inwardly,  
And would have laid his purpose by,  
But for a glance of his Father's eye,  
Which I myself could scarcely brook.

Then be we, each and all, forgiven!  
Thou, chiefly thou, my Sister dear,  
Whose pangs are registered in heaven—  
The stifled sigh, the hidden tear,  
And smiles, that dared to take their place,  
Meek filial smiles, upon thy face,  
As that unhallowed Banner grew  
Beneath a loving old Man's view.  
Thy part is done—thy painful part;  
Be thou then satisfied in heart!  
A further, though far easier, task  
Than thine hath been, my duties ask;  
With theirs my efforts cannot blend,  
I cannot for such cause contend;

Their aims I utterly forswear ;  
But I in body will be there.  
Unarmed and naked will I go,  
Be at their side, come weal or woe :  
On kind occasions I may wait,  
See, hear, obstruct, or mitigate.  
Bare breast I take and an empty hand \*.—  
Therewith he threw away the lance,  
Which he had grasped in that strong trance ;  
Spurned it, like something that would stand  
Between him and the pure intent  
Of love on which his soul was bent.

“For thee, for thee, is left the sense  
Of trial past without offence  
To God or man ; such innocence,  
Such consolation, and the excess  
Of an unmerited distress ;  
In that thy very strength must lie.  
—O Sister, I could prophesy !  
The time is come that rings the knell  
Of all we loved, and loved so well :  
Hope nothing, if I thus may speak  
To thee, a woman, and thence weak :  
Hope nothing, I repeat ; for we  
Are doomed to perish utterly :  
’Tis meet that thou with me divide  
The thought while I am by thy side,  
Acknowledging a grace in this,  
A comfort in the dark abyss.  
But look not for me when I am gone,  
And be no farther wrought upon :

\* See the Old Ballad,—“The Rising of the North.”

Farewell all wishes, all debate,  
All prayers for this cause, or for that!  
Weep, if that aid thee; but depend  
Upon no help of outward friend;  
Espouse thy doom at once, and cleave  
To fortitude without reprieve.  
For we must fall, both we and ours—  
This Mansion and these pleasant bowers,  
Walks, pools, and arbours, homestead, hall—  
Our fate is theirs, will reach them all;  
The young horse must forsake his manger,  
And learn to glory in a Stranger;  
The hawk forget his perch; the hound  
Be parted from his ancient ground:  
The blast will sweep us all away—  
One desolation, one decay!  
And even this Creature!" which words saying,  
He pointed to a lovely Doe,  
A few steps distant, feeding, straying;  
Fair creature, and more white than snow!  
"Even she will to her peaceful woods  
Return, and to her murmuring floods,  
And be in heart and soul the same  
She was before she hither came;  
Ere she had learned to love us all,  
Herself beloved in Rylstone-hall.  
—But thou, my Sister, doomed to be  
The last leaf on a blasted tree;  
If not in vain we breathed the breath  
Together of a purer faith;  
If hand in hand we have been led,  
And thou, (O happy thought this day.)  
Not seldom foremost in the way;



If on one thought our minds have fed,  
And we have in one meaning read;  
If, when at home our private weal  
Hath suffered from the shock of zeal,  
Together we have learned to prize  
Forbearance and self-sacrifice;  
If we like combatants have fared,  
And for this issue been prepared;  
If thou art beautiful, and youth  
And thought endue thee with all truth—  
Be strong;—be worthy of the grace  
Of God, and fill thy destined place:  
A Soul, by force of sorrows high,  
Uplifted to the purest sky  
Of undisturbed humanity!"

He ended,—or she heard no more;  
He led her from the yew-tree shade,  
And at the mansion's silent door,  
He kissed the consecrated Maid;  
And down the valley then pursued,  
Alone, the armèd Multitude.

## CANTO THIRD.

Now joy for you who from the towers  
Of Brancepeth look in doubt and fear,  
Telling melancholy hours!  
Proclaim it, let your Masters hear  
That Norton with his band is near!  
The watchmen from their station high  
Pronounced the word,—and the Earls descry,

Well-pleased, the armèd Company  
Marching down the banks of Were.

Said fearless Norton to the pair  
Gone forth to greet him on the plain—  
“ This meeting, noble Lords ! looks fair,  
I bring with me a goodly train ;  
Their hearts are with you : hill and dale  
Have helped us : Ure we crossed, and Swale,  
And horse and harness followed—see  
The best part of their Yeomanry !  
—Stand forth, my Sons !—these eight are mine,  
Whom to this service I commend ;  
Which way soe’er our fate incline,  
These will be faithful to the end ;  
They are my all ”—voice failed him here—  
“ My all save one, a Daughter dear !  
Whom I have left, Love’s mildest birth,  
The meekest Child on this blessed earth.  
I had—but these are by my side,  
These Eight, and this is a day of pride !  
The time is ripe. With festive din  
Lo ! how the people are flocking in,—  
Like hungry fowl to the feeder’s hand  
When snow lies heavy upon the land.”

He spake bare truth ; for far and near  
From every side came noisy swarms  
Of Peasants in their homely gear ;  
And, mixed with these, to Brancepeth came  
Grave Gentry of estate and name,  
And Captains known for worth in arms ;  
And prayed the Earls in self-defence  
To rise, and prove their innocence.—

"Rise, noble Earls, put forth your might  
For holy Church, and the People's right!"

The Norton fixed, at this demand,  
His eye upon Northumberland,  
And said; "The Minds of Men will own  
No loyal rest while England's Crown  
Remains without an Heir, the bait  
Of strife and factions desperate;  
Who, paying deadly hate in kind  
Through all things else, in this can find  
A mutual hope, a common mind;  
And plot, and pant to overwhelm  
All ancient honour in the realm.  
—Brave Earls! to whose heroic veins  
Our noblest blood is given in trust,  
To you a suffering State complains,  
And ye must raise her from the dust.  
With wishes of still bolder scope  
On you we look, with dearest hope;  
Even for our Altars—for the prize,  
In Heaven, of life that never dies;  
For the old and holy Church we mourn,  
And must in joy to her return.  
Behold!"—and from his Son whose stand  
Was on his right, from that guardian hand  
He took the Banner, and unfurled  
The precious folds—"behold," said he,  
"The ransom of a sinful world;  
Let this your preservation be;  
The wounds of hands and feet and side,  
And the sacred Cross on which Jesus died.  
—This bring I from an ancient hearth,  
These Records wrought in pledge of love

By hands of no ignoble birth,  
A Maid o'er whom the blessed Dove  
Vouchsafed in gentleness to brood  
While she the holy work pursued."  
"Uplift the Standard!" was the cry  
From all the listeners that stood round,  
"Plant it,—by this we live or die."  
The Norton ceased not for that sound,  
But said; "The prayer which ye have heard,  
Much injured Earls! by these preferred,  
Is offered to the Saints, the sigh  
Of tens of thousands, secretly."  
"Uplift it!" cried once more the Band,  
And then a thoughtful pause ensued:  
"Uplift it!" said Northumberland—  
Whereat, from all the multitude  
Who saw the Banner reared on high  
In all its dread emblazonry,  
A voice of uttermost joy brake out:  
The transport was rolled down the river of Were,  
And Durham, the time-honoured Durham, did hear,  
And the towers of Saint Cuthbert were stirred by the  
shout!

Now was the North in arms:—they shine  
In warlike trim from Tweed to Tyne,  
At Percy's voice: and Neville sees  
His Followers gathering in from Tees,  
From Were, and all the little rills  
Concealed among the forkèd hills—  
Seven hundred Knights, Retainers all  
Of Neville, at their Master's call  
Had sate together in Baby Hall!

Such strength that Earldom held of yore ;  
Nor wanted at this time rich store  
Of well-appointed chivalry.  
—Not loth the sleepy lance to wield,  
And greet the old paternal shield,  
They heard the summons ;—and, furthermore,  
Horsemen and Foot of each degree,  
Unbound by pledge of fealty,  
Appeared, with free and open hate  
Of novelties in Church and State ;  
Knight, burgher, yeoman, and esquire ;  
And Romish priest, in priest's attire.  
And thus, in arms, a zealous Band  
Proceeding under joint command,  
To Durham first their course they bear ;  
And in Saint Cuthbert's ancient seat  
Sang mass,—and tore the book of prayer,—  
And trod the bible beneath their feet.

Thence marching southward smooth and free  
'They mustered their host at Wetherby,  
Full sixteen thousand fair to see \*,'  
The Choicest Warriors of the North !  
But none for beauty and for worth  
Like those eight Sons—who, in a ring,  
(Ripe men, or blooming in life's spring)  
Each with a lance, erect and tall,  
A falchion, and a buckler small,  
Stood by their Sire, on Clifford-moor,  
To guard the Standard which he bore.  
On foot they girt their Father round ;  
And so will keep the appointed ground

\* From the old ballad.

Where'er their march : no steed will he  
Henceforth bestride ;—triumphantly,  
He stands upon the grassy sod,  
Trusting himself to the earth, and God.  
Rare sight to embolden and inspire !  
Proud was the field of Sons and Sire ;  
Of him the most ; and, sooth to say,  
No shape of man in all the array  
So graced the sunshine of that day.  
The monumental pomp of age  
Was with this goodly Personage ;  
A stature undepressed in size,  
Unbent, which rather seemed to rise,  
In open victory o'er the weight  
Of seventy years, to loftier height ;  
Magnific limbs of withered state ;  
A face to fear and venerate ;  
Eyes dark and strong ; and on his head  
Bright locks of silver hair, thick spread,  
Which a brown morion half-concealed,  
Light as a hunter's of the field ;  
And thus, with girdle round his waist,  
Whereon the Banner-staff might rest  
At need, he stood, advancing high  
The glittering, floating Pageantry.

Who sees him ?—thousands see, and One  
With unparticipated gaze ;  
Who, 'mong those thousands, friend hath none,  
And treads in solitary ways.  
He, following wheresoe'er he might,  
Hath watched the Banner from afar,  
As shepherds watch a lonely star

Or mariners the distant light  
That guides them through a stormy night.  
And now, upon a chosen plot  
Of rising ground, yon heathy spot!  
He takes alone his far-off stand,  
With breast unmailed, unweaponed hand.  
Bold is his aspect; but his eye  
Is pregnant with anxiety,  
While, like a tutelary Power,  
He there stands fixed from hour to hour:  
Yet sometimes in more humble guise,  
Upon the turf-clad height he lies  
Stretched, herdsman-like, as if to bask  
In sunshine were his only task,  
Or by his mantle's help to find  
A shelter from the nipping wind:  
And thus, with short oblivion blest,  
His weary spirits gather rest.  
Again he lifts his eyes; and lo!  
The pageant glancing to and fro;  
And hope is wakened by the sight,  
He thence may learn, ere fall of night,  
Which way the tide is doomed to flow.

To London were the Chieftains bent;  
But what avails the bold intent?  
A Royal army is gone forth  
To quell the RISING OF THE NORTH;  
They march with Dudley at their head,  
And, in seven days' space, will to York be led!—  
Can such a mighty Host be raised  
Thus suddenly, and brought so near?  
The Earls upon each other gazed,  
And Neville's cheek grew pale with fear.

For, with a high and valiant name,  
He bore a heart of timid frame ;  
And bold if both had been, yet they  
'Against so many may not stay\*.'  
Back therefore will they hie to seize  
A strong Hold on the banks of Tees  
There wait a favourable hour,  
Until Lord Dacre with his power  
From Naworth come ; and Howard's aid  
Be with them openly displayed.

While through the Host, from man to man,  
A rumour of this purpose ran,  
The Standard trusting to the care  
Of him who heretofore did bear  
That charge, impatient Norton sought  
The Chieftains to unfold his thought,  
And thus abruptly spake ;—" We yield  
(And can it be ?) an unfought field !—  
How oft has strength, the strength of heaven,  
To few triumphantly been given !  
Still do our very children boast  
Of mitred Thurston—what a Host  
He conquered !—Saw we not the Plain  
(And flying shall behold again)  
Where faith was proved ?—while to battle moved  
The Standard, on the Sacred Wain  
That bore it, compassed round by a bold  
Fraternity of Barons old ;  
And with those grey-haired champions stood,  
Under the saintly ensigns three,  
The infant Heir of Mowbray's blood—  
All confident of victory !—

\* From the old ballad



Shall Percy blush, then, for his name?  
Must Westmoreland be asked with shame  
Whose were the numbers, where the loss,  
In that other day of Neville's Cross?  
When the Prior of Durham with holy hand  
Raised, as the Vision gave command,  
Saint Cuthbert's Relic—far and near  
Kenned on the point of a lofty spear;  
While the Monks prayed in Maiden's Bower  
To God descending in his power.  
Less would not at our need be due  
To us, who war against the Untrue;—  
The delegates of Heaven we rise,  
Convoked the impious to chastise:  
We, we, the sanctities of old  
Would re-establish and uphold:  
Be warned"—His zeal the Chiefs confounded,  
But word was given, and the trumpet sounded:  
Back through the melancholy Host  
Went Norton, and resumed his post.  
Alas! thought he, and have I borne  
This Banner raised with joyful pride,  
This hope of all posterity,  
By those dread symbols sanctified;  
Thus to become at once the scorn  
Of babbling winds as they go by,  
A spot of shame to the sun's bright eye,  
To the light clouds a mockery!  
—"Even these poor eight of mine would stem—"  
Half to himself, and half to them  
He spake—"would stem, or quell, a force  
Ten times their number, man and horse:  
This by their own unaided might,

Without their father in their sight,  
Without the Cause for which they fight ;  
A Cause, which on a needful day  
Would breed us thousands brave as they.”  
—So speaking, he his reverend head  
Raised towards that Imagery once more :  
But the familiar prospect shed  
Despondency unfelt before :  
A shock of intimations vain,  
Dismay, and superstitious pain,  
Fell on him, with the sudden thought  
Of her by whom the work was wrought :—  
Oh wherefore was her countenance bright  
With love divine and gentle light ?  
She would not, could not, disobey,  
But her Faith leaned another way.  
Ill tears she wept ; I saw them fall,  
I overheard her as she spake  
Sad words to that mute Animal,  
The White Doe, in the hawthorn brake ;  
She steeped, but not for Jesu’s sake,  
This Cross in tears : by her, and One  
Unworthier far we are undone—  
Her recreant Brother—he prevailed  
Over that tender Spirit—assailed  
Too oft, alas ! by her whose head  
In the cold grave hath long been laid :  
She first, in reason’s dawn beguiled  
Her docile, unsuspecting Child :  
Far back—far back my mind must go  
To reach the well-spring of this woe !  
While thus he brooded, music sweet  
Of border tunes was played to cheer

The footsteps of a quick retreat ;  
But Norton lingered in the rear,  
Stung with sharp thoughts ; and ere the last  
From his distracted brain was cast,  
Before his Father, Francis stood,  
And spake in firm and earnest mood.

“ Though here I bend a suppliant knee  
In reverence, and unarmed, I bear  
In your indignant thoughts my share ;  
Am grieved this backward march to see  
So careless and disorderly.  
I scorn your Chiefs—men who would lead,  
And yet want courage at their need :  
Then look at them with open eyes !  
Deserve they further sacrifice ?—  
If—when they shrink, nor dare oppose  
In open field their gathering foes,  
(And fast, from this decisive day,  
Yon multitude must melt away ;)  
If now I ask a grace not claimed  
While ground was left for hope ; unblamed  
Be an endeavour that can do  
No injury to them or you.  
My Father ! I would help to find  
A place of shelter, till the rage  
Of cruel men do like the wind  
Exhaust itself and sink to rest ;  
Be Brother now to Brother joined !  
Admit me in the equipage  
Of your misfortunes, that at least,  
Whatever fate remain behind,  
I may bear witness in my breast  
To your nobility of mind ! ”

“Thou Enemy, my bane and blight!  
Oh! bold to fight the Coward's fight  
Against all good”—but why declare,  
At length, the issue of a prayer  
Which love had prompted, yielding scope  
Too free to one bright moment's hope?  
Suffice it that the Son, who strove  
With fruitless effort to allay  
That passion, prudently gave way;  
Nor did he turn aside to prove  
His Brothers' wisdom or their love—  
But calmly from the spot withdrew;  
His best endeavours to renew,  
Should e'er a kindlier time ensue.

## CANTO FOURTH.

'Tis night: in silence looking down,  
The Moon, from cloudless ether, sees  
A Camp, and a beleaguered Town,  
And Castle, like a stately crown  
On the steep rocks of winding Tees;—  
And southward far, with moor between,  
Hill-top, and flood, and forest green,  
The bright Moon sees that valley small  
Where Rylstone's old sequestered Hall  
A venerable image yields  
Of quiet to the neighbouring fields;  
While from one pillared chimney breathes  
The smoke, and mounts in silver wreaths.  
—The courts are hushed;—for timely sleep  
The grey-hounds to their kennel creep;

The peacock in the broad ash tree  
Aloft is roosted for the night,  
He who in proud prosperity  
Of colours manifold and bright  
Walked round, affronting the daylight ;  
And higher still, above the bower  
Where he is perched, from yon lone Tower  
The hall-clock in the clear moonshine  
With glittering finger points at nine.

Ah ! who could think that sadness here  
Hath any sway ? or pain, or fear ?  
A soft and lulling sound is heard  
Of streams inaudible by day ;  
The garden pool's dark surface, stirred  
By the night insects in their play,  
Breaks into dimples small and bright ;  
A thousand, thousand rings of light  
That shape themselves and disappear  
Almost as soon as seen :—and lo !  
Not distant far, the milk-white Doe—  
The same who quietly was feeding  
On the green herb, and nothing heeding,\*  
When Francis, uttering to the Maid  
His last words in the yew-tree shade,  
Involved whate'er by love was brought  
Out of his heart, or crossed his thought,  
Or chance presented to his eye,  
In one sad sweep of destiny—  
The same fair Creature, who hath found  
Her way into forbidden ground ;  
Where now—within this spacious plot  
For pleasure made, a goodly spot,

With lawns and beds of flowers, and shades  
Of trellis-work in long arcades,  
And cirque and crescent framed by wall  
Of close-clipt foliage green and tall,  
Converging walks, and fountains gay,  
And terraces in trim array—  
Beneath yon cypress spiring high,  
With pine and cedar spreading wide  
Their darksome boughs on either side,  
In open moonlight doth she lie;  
Happy as others of her kind,  
That, far from human neighbourhood,  
Range unrestricted as the wind,  
Through park, or chase, or savage wood.

But see the consecrated Maid  
Emerging from a cedar shade  
To open moonshine, where the Doe  
Beneath the cypress-spire is laid;  
Like a patch of April snow—  
Upon a bed of herbage green,  
Lingering in a woody glade  
\* Or behind a rocky screen—  
Lonely relic! which, if seen  
By the shepherd, is passed by  
With an inattentive eye.  
Nor more regard doth She bestow  
Upon the uncomplaining Doe  
Now couched at ease, though oft this day  
Not unperplexed nor free from pain,  
When she had tried, and tried in vain,  
Approaching in her gentle way,  
To win some look of love, or gain  
Encouragement to sport or play


Attempts which still the heart-sick Maid  
Rejected, or with slight repaid.

Yet Emily is soothed ;—the breeze  
Came fraught with kindly sympathies.  
As she approached yon rustic Shed  
Hung with late-flowering woodbine, spread  
Along the walls and overhead,  
The fragrance of the breathing flowers  
Revived a memory of those hours  
When here, in this remote alcove,  
(While from the pendent woodbine came  
Like odours, sweet as if the same)  
A fondly-anxious Mother strove  
To teach her salutary fears  
And mysteries above her years.  
Yes, she is soothed : an Image faint,  
And yet not faint—a presence bright  
Returns to her—that blessed Saint  
Who with mild looks and language mild  
Instructed here her darling Child,  
While yet a prattler on the knee,  
To worship in simplicity  
The invisible God, and take for guide  
The faith reformed and purified.

'Tis flown—the Vision, and the sense  
Of that beguiling influence ;  
“ But oh ! thou Angel from above,  
Mute Spirit of maternal love,  
That stood'st before my eyes, more clear  
Than ghosts are fabled to appear  
Sent upon embassies of fear ;  
As thou thy presence hast to me  
Vouchsafed, in radiant ministry

Descend on Francis ; nor forbear  
 To greet him with a voice, and say ;—  
 ‘ If hope be a rejected stay,  
 ‘ Do thou, my christian Son, beware  
 ‘ Of that most lamentable snare,  
 ‘ The self-reliance of despair ! ’ ”

Then from within the embowered retreat  
 Where she had found a grateful seat  
 Perturbed she issues. She will go !  
 Herself will follow to the war,  
 And clasp her Father’s knees ;—ah, no !  
 She meets the insuperable bar,  
 The injunction by her Brother laid ;  
 His parting charge—but ill obeyed—  
 That interdicted all debate,  
 All prayer for this cause or for that ;  
 All efforts that would turn aside  
 The headstrong current of their fate :  
*Her duty is to stand and wait ;*

 In resignation to abide  
 The shock, AND FINALLY SECURE  
 O’ER PAIN AND GRIEF A TRIUMPH PURE.  
 —She feels it, and her pangs are checked.  
 But now, as silently she paced  
 The turf, and thought by thought was chased,  
 Came One who, with sedate respect,  
 Approached, and, greeting her, thus spake ;  
 “ An old man’s privilege I take :  
 Dark is the time—a woeful day !  
 Dear daughter of affliction, say  
 How can I serve you ? point the way.”  
 “ Rights have you, and may well be bold.  
 You with my Father have grown old



In friendship—strive—for his sake go—  
Turn from us all the coming woe :  
This would I beg ; but on my mind  
A passive stillness is enjoined.  
On you, if room for mortal aid  
Be left, is no restriction laid ;  
You not forbidden to recline  
With hope upon the Will divine.”

“Hope,” said the old Man, “must abide  
With all of us, whate’er betide.  
In Craven’s Wilds is many a den,  
To shelter persecuted men :  
Far under ground is many a cave,  
Where they might lie as in the grave,  
Until this storm hath ceased to rave :  
Or let them cross the River Tweed,  
And be at once from peril freed !”

“Ah tempt me not !” she faintly sighed ;  
“I will not counsel nor exhort,  
With my condition satisfied ;  
But you, at least, may make report  
Of what befalls ;—be this your task—  
This may be done ;—’tis all I ask !”

She spake—and from the Lady’s sight  
The Sire, unconscious of his age,  
Departed promptly as a Page  
Bound on some errand of delight.  
—The noble Francis—wise as brave,  
Thought he, may want not skill to save.  
With hopes in tenderness concealed,  
Unarmed he followed to the field ;  
Him will I seek : the insurgent Powers  
Are now besieging Barnard’s Towers,—

"Grant that the Moon which shines this night  
May guide them in a prudent flight!"

But quick the turns of chance and change,  
And knowledge has a narrow range;  
Whence idle fears, and needless pain,  
And wishes blind, and efforts vain.—  
The Moon may shine, but cannot be  
Their guide in flight—already she  
Hath witnessed their captivity.  
She saw the desperate assault  
Upon that hostile castle made;—  
But dark and dismal is the vault  
Where Norton and his sons are laid!  
Disastrous issue!—he had said  
"This night yon faithless Towers must yield,  
Or we for ever quit the field.  
—Neville is utterly dismayed,  
For promise fails of Howard's aid;  
And Dacre to our call replies  
That *he* is unprepared to rise.  
My heart is sick;—this weary pause  
Must needs be fatal to our cause.  
The breach is open—on the wall,  
This night, the Banner shall be planted!"  
—'Twas done: his Sons were with him—all;  
They belt him round with hearts undaunted  
And others follow;—Sire and Son  
Leap down into the court;—" 'Tis won"—  
They shout aloud—but Heaven decreed  
That with their joyful shout should close  
The triumph of a desperate deed  
Which struck with terror friends and foes!  
The friend shrinks back—the foe recoils

From Norton and his filial band ;  
But they, now caught within the toils,  
Against a thousand cannot stand ;—  
The foe from numbers courage drew,  
And overpowered that gallant few.  
“ A rescue for the Standard ! ” cried  
The Father from within the walls ;  
But, see, the sacred Standard falls !—  
Confusion through the Camp spread wide :  
Some fled ; and some their fears detained :  
But ere the Moon had sunk to rest  
In her pale chambers of the west,  
Of that rash levy nought remained.

## CANTO FIFTH.

HIGH on a point of rugged ground  
Among the wastes of Rylstone Fell  
Above the loftiest ridge or mound  
Where foresters or shepherds dwell,  
An edifice of warlike frame  
Stands single—Norton Tower its name—  
It fronts all quarters, and looks round  
O'er path and road, and plain and dell,  
Dark moor, and gleam of pool and stream,  
Upon a prospect without bound.

The summit of this bold ascent—  
Though bleak and bare, and seldom free  
As Pendle-hill or Pennygent  
From wind, or frost, or vapours wet—  
Had often heard the sound of glee  
When there the youthful Nortons met,

To practise games and archery :  
How proud and happy they ! the crowd  
Of Lookers-on how pleased and proud !  
And from the scorching noon-tide sun,  
From showers, or when the prize was won,  
They to the Tower withdrew, and there  
Would mirth run round, with generous fare ;  
And the stern old Lord of Rylstone-hall,  
Was happiest, proudest, of them all !

But now, his Child, with anguish pale,  
Upon the height walks to and fro ;  
'Tis well that she hath heard the tale,  
Received the bitterness of woe :  
For she *had* hoped, had hoped and feared,  
Such rights did feeble nature claim ;  
And oft her steps had hither steered,  
Though not unconscious of self-blame ;  
For she her brother's charge revered,  
His farewell words ; and by the same,  
Yea by her brother's very name,  
Had, in her solitude, been cheered.

Beside the lonely watch-tower stood  
That grey-haired Man of gentle blood,  
Who with her Father had grown old  
In friendship ; rival hunters they,  
And fellow warriors in their day ;  
To Rylstone he the tidings brought ;  
Then on this height the Maid had sought,  
And, gently as he could, had told  
The end of that dire Tragedy,  
Which it had been his lot to see.

To him the Lady turned ; " You said  
That Francis lives, *he* is not dead ? "

“Your noble brother hath been spared;  
To take his life they have not dared;  
On him and on his high endeavour  
The light of praise shall shine for ever!  
Nor did he (such Heaven’s will) in vain  
His solitary course maintain;  
Not vainly struggled in the might  
Of duty, seeing with clear sight;  
He was their comfort to the last,  
Their joy till every pang was past.

I witnessed when to York they came—  
What, Lady, if their feet were tied;  
They might deserve a good Man’s blame;  
But marks of infamy and shame—  
These were their triumph, these their pride;  
Nor wanted ’mid the pressing crowd  
Deep feeling, that found utterance loud,  
‘Lo, Francis comes,’ there were who cried,  
‘A Prisoner once, but now set free!’  
’Tis well, for he the worst defied  
Through force of natural piety;  
He rose not in this quarrel; he,  
For concord’s sake and England’s good,  
Suit to his Brothers often made  
With tears, and of his Father prayed—  
And when he had in vain withstood  
Their purpose—then did he divide,  
He parted from them; but at their side  
Now walks in unanimity.  
Then peace to cruelty and scorn,  
While to the prison they are borne,  
Peace, peace to all indignity!’

And so in Prison were they laid—  
Oh hear me, hear me, gentle Maid,  
For I am come with power to bless,  
By scattering gleams, through your distress,  
Of a redeeming happiness.

Me did a reverent pity move  
And privilege of ancient love ;  
And, in your service, making bold,  
Entrance I gained to that strong-hold.

Your Father gave me cordial greeting ;  
But to his purposes, that burned  
Within him, instantly returned :  
He was commanding and entreating,  
And said—‘ We need not stop, my Son !  
Thoughts press, and time is hurrying on ’—  
And so to Francis he renewed  
His words, more calmly thus pursued.

‘ Might this our enterprise have sped,  
Change wide and deep the Land had seen,  
A renovation from the dead,  
A spring-tide of immortal green :  
The darksome altars would have blazed  
Like stars when clouds are rolled away ;  
Salvation to all eyes that gazed,  
Once more the Rood had been upraised  
To spread its arms, and stand for aye.  
Then, then—had I survived to see  
New life in Bolton Priory ;  
The voice restored, the eye of Truth  
Re-opened that inspired my youth ;  
To see her in her pomp arrayed—  
This Banner (for such vow I made)

Should on the consecrated breast  
Of that same Temple have found rest :  
I would myself have hung it high,  
Fit offering of glad victory !

A shadow of such thought remains  
To cheer this sad and pensive time ;  
A solemn fancy yet sustains  
One feeble Being—bids me climb  
Even to the last—one effort more  
To attest my Faith, if not restore.

Hear then,' said he, ' while I impart,  
My Son, the last wish of my heart.  
The Banner strive thou to regain ;  
And, if the endeavour prove not vain,  
Bear it—to whom if not to thee  
Shall I this lonely thought consign ?—  
Bear it to Bolton Priory,  
And lay it on Saint Mary's shrine ;  
To wither in the sun and breeze  
'Mid those decaying sanctities.  
There let at least the gift be laid,  
The testimony there displayed ;  
Bold proof that with no selfish aim,  
But for lost Faith and Christ's dear name,  
I helmeted a brow though white,  
And took a place in all men's sight ;  
Yea offered up this noble Brood,  
This fair unrivalled Brotherhood,  
And turned away from thee, my Son !  
And left—but be the rest unsaid,  
The name untouched, the tear unshed ;—  
My wish is known, and I have done :

Now promise, grant this one request,  
This dying prayer, and be thou blest !'

Then Francis answered—' Trust thy Son,  
For, with God's will, it shall be done !'—

The pledge obtained, the solemn word  
Thus scarcely given, a noise was heard,  
And Officers appeared in state  
To lead the prisoners to their fate.  
They rose, oh ! wherefore should I fear  
To tell, or, Lady, you to hear ?  
They rose—embraces none were given—  
They stood like trees when earth and heaven  
Are calm ; they knew each other's worth,  
And reverently the Band went forth.  
They met, when they had reached the door,  
One with profane and harsh intent  
Placed there—that he might go before  
And, with that rueful Banner borne  
Aloft in sign of taunting scorn,  
Conduct them to their punishment :  
So cruel Sussex, unrestrained  
By human feeling, had ordained.  
The unhappy Banner Francis saw,  
And, with a look of calm command  
Inspiring universal awe,  
He took it from the soldier's hand ;  
And all the people that stood round  
Confirmed the deed in peace profound.  
—High transport did the Father shed  
Upon his Son—and they were led,  
Led on, and yielded up their breath ;  
Together died, a happy death !—



But Francis, soon as he had braved  
That insult, and the Banner saved,  
Athwart the unresisting tide  
Of the spectators occupied  
In admiration or dismay,  
Bore instantly his Charge away."

These things, which thus had in the sight  
And hearing passed of Him who stood  
With Emily, on the Watch-tower height,  
In Rylstone's woeful neighbourhood,  
He told; and oftentimes with voice  
Of power to comfort or rejoice;  
For deepest sorrows that aspire,  
Go high, no transport ever higher.  
"Yes—God is rich in mercy," said  
The old Man to the silent Maid,  
"Yet, Lady! shines, through this black night,  
One star of aspect heavenly bright;  
Your Brother lives—he lives—is come  
Perhaps already to his home;  
Then let us leave this dreary place."  
She yielded, and with gentle pace,  
Though without one uplifted look,  
To Rylstone-hall her way she took.

## CANTO SIXTH.

WHY comes not Francis?—From the doleful City  
He fled,—and, in his flight, could hear  
The death-sounds of the Minster-bell:  
That sullen stroke pronounced farewell  
To Marmaduke, cut off from pity!  
To Ambrose that! and then a knell

For him, the sweet half-opened Flower!  
For all—all dying in one hour!  
—Why comes not Francis? Thoughts of love  
Should bear him to his Sister dear  
With the fleet motion of a dove;  
Yea, like a heavenly messenger  
Of speediest wing, should he appear.  
Why comes he not?—for westward fast  
Along the plain of York he past;  
Reckless of what impels or leads,  
Unchecked he hurries on;—nor heeds  
The sorrow, through the Villages,  
Spread by triumphant cruelties  
Of vengeful military force,  
And punishment without remorse.  
He marked not, heard not, as he fled;  
All but the suffering heart was dead  
For him abandoned to blank awe,  
To vacancy, and horror strong:  
And the first object which he saw,  
With conscious sight, as he swept along—  
It was the Banner in his hand!  
He felt—and made a sudden stand.

He looked about like one betrayed:  
What hath he done? what promise made?  
Oh weak, weak moment! to what end  
Can such a vain oblation tend,  
And he the Bearer?—Can he go  
Carrying this instrument of woe,  
And find, find any where, a right  
To excuse him in his Country's sight?  
No; will not all men deem the change  
A downward course, perverse and strange?

Here is it;—but how? when? must she,  
The unoffending Emily,  
Again this piteous object see?

Such conflict long did he maintain,  
Nor liberty nor rest could gain:  
His own life into danger brought  
By this sad burden—even that thought,  
Exciting self-suspicion strong  
Swayed the brave man to his wrong.  
And how—unless it were the sense  
Of all-disposing Providence,  
Its will unquestionably shown—  
How has the Banner clung so fast  
To a palsied, and unconscious hand;  
Clung to the hand to which it passed  
Without impediment? And why,  
But that Heaven's purpose might be known,  
Doth now no hindrance meet his eye,  
No intervention, to withstand  
Fulfilment of a Father's prayer  
Breathed to a Son forgiven, and blest  
When all resentments were at rest,  
And life in death laid the heart bare?—  
Then, like a spectre sweeping by,  
Rushed through his mind the prophecy  
Of utter desolation made  
To Emily in the yew-tree shade:  
He sighed, submitting will and power  
To the stern embrace of that grasping hour.  
“No choice is left, the deed is mine—  
Dead are they, dead!—and I will go,  
And, for their sakes, come weal or woe,  
Will lay the Relic on the shrine.”

So forward with a steady will  
He went, and traversed plain and hill;  
And up the vale of Wharf his way  
Pursued;—and, at the dawn of day,  
Attained a summit whence his eyes  
Could see the Tower of Bolton rise.  
There Francis for a moment's space  
Made halt—but hark! a noise behind  
Of horsemen at an eager pace!  
He heard, and with misgiving mind.  
—'Tis Sir George Bowes who leads the Band:  
They come, by cruel Sussex sent;  
Who, when the Nortons from the hand  
Of death had drunk their punishment,  
Bethought him, angry and ashamed,  
How Francis, with the Banner claimed  
As his own charge, had disappeared,  
By all the standers-by revered.  
His whole bold carriage (which had quelled  
Thus far the Opposer, and repelled  
All censure, enterprise so bright  
That even bad men had vainly striven  
Against that overcoming light)  
Was then reviewed, and prompt word given,  
That to what place soever fled  
He should be seized, alive or dead.

The troop of horse have gained the height  
Where Francis stood in open sight.  
They hem him round—"Behold the proof,"  
They cried, "the Ensign in his hand!  
*He* did not arm, he walked aloof!  
For why?—to save his Father's land;—

Worst Traitor of them all is he,  
A Traitor dark and cowardly !”

“ I am no Traitor,” Francis said,  
“ Though this unhappy freight I bear ;  
And must not part with. But beware ;—  
Err not, by hasty zeal misled,  
Nor do a suffering Spirit wrong,  
Whose self-reproaches are too strong !”  
At this he from the beaten road  
Retreated towards a brake of thorn,  
That like a place of vantage showed ;  
And there stood bravely, though forlorn.  
In self-defence with warlike brow  
He stood,—nor weaponless was now ;  
He from a Soldier’s hand had snatched  
A spear,—and, so protected, watched  
The Assailants, turning round and round ;  
But from behind with treacherous wound  
A Spearman brought him to the ground.  
The guardian lance, as Francis fell,  
Dropped from him ; but his other hand  
The Banner clenched ; till, from out the Band,  
One, the most eager for the prize,  
Rushed in ; and—while, O grief to tell !  
A glimmering sense still left, with eyes  
Unclosed the noble Francis lay—  
Seized it, as hunters seize their prey ;  
But not before the warm life-blood  
Had tinged more deeply, as it flowed,  
The wounds the brodered Banner showed,  
Thy fatal work, O Maiden, innocent as good !

Proudly the Horsemen bore away  
The Standard ; and where Francis lay

There was he left alone, unwept,  
And for two days unnoticed slept.  
For at that time bewildering fear  
Possessed the country, far and near;  
But, on the third day, passing by  
One of the Norton Tenantry  
Espied the uncovered Corse; the Man  
Shrunk as he recognised the face,  
And to the nearest homesteads ran  
And called the people to the place.  
—How desolate is Rylstone-hall!  
This was the instant thought of all;  
And if the lonely Lady there  
Should be; to her they cannot bear  
This weight of anguish and despair.  
So, when upon sad thoughts had prest  
Thoughts sadder still, they deemed it best  
That, if the Priest should yield assent  
And no one hinder their intent,  
Then, they, for Christian pity's sake,  
In holy ground a grave would make;  
And straightway buried he should be  
In the Church-yard of the Priory.

Apart, some little space, was made  
The grave where Francis must be laid.  
In no confusion or neglect  
This did they,—but in pure respect  
That he was born of gentle blood;  
And that there was no neighbourhood  
Of kindred for him in that ground:  
So to the Church-yard they are bound,  
Bearing the body on a bier;

And psalms they sing—a holy sound  
That hill and vale with sadness hear.

But Emily hath raised her head,  
And is again disquieted ;  
She must behold!—so many gone,  
Where is the solitary One ?  
And forth from Rylstone-hall stepped she,—  
To seek her Brother forth she went,  
And tremblingly her course she bent  
Toward Bolton's ruined Priory.  
She comes, and in the vale hath heard  
The funeral dirge ;—she sees the knot  
Of people, sees them in one spot—  
And darting like a wounded bird  
She reached the grave, and with her breast  
Upon the ground received the rest,—  
The consummation, the whole ruth  
And sorrow of this final truth !

## CANTO SEVENTH.

' Powers there are  
That touch each other to the quick—in modes  
Which the gross world no sense hath to perceive,  
No soul to dream of.'

THOU Spirit, whose angelic hand  
Was to the harp a strong command,  
Called the submissive strings to wake  
In glory for this Maiden's sake,  
Say, Spirit ! whither hath she fled  
To hide her poor afflicted head ?  
What mighty forest in its gloom  
Enfolds her ?—is a rifted tomb

Within the wilderness her seat ?  
Some island which the wild waves beat—  
Is that the Sufferer's last retreat ?  
Or some aspiring rock, that shrouds  
Its perilous front in mists and clouds ?  
High-climbing rock, low sunless dale,  
Sea, desert, what do these avail ?  
Oh take her anguish and her fears  
Into a deep recess of years !

'Tis done ;—despoil and desolation  
O'er Rylstone's fair domain have blown ;  
Pools, terraces, and walks are sown  
With weeds ; the bowers are overthrown,  
Or have given way to slow mutation,  
While, in their ancient habitation  
The Norton name hath been unknown.  
The lordly Mansion of its pride  
Is stripped ; the ravage hath spread wide  
Through park and field, a perishing  
That mocks the gladness of the Spring !  
And, with this silent gloom agreeing,  
Appears a joyless human Being,  
Of aspect such as if the waste  
Were under her dominion placed.  
Upon a primrose bank, her throne  
Of quietness, she sits alone ;  
Among the ruins of a wood,  
Erewhile a covert bright and green,  
And where full many a brave tree stood,  
That used to spread its boughs, and ring  
With the sweet bird's carolling.  
Behold her, like a virgin Queen,  
Neglecting in imperial state



These outward images of fate,  
And carrying inward a serene  
And perfect sway, through many a thought  
Of chance and change, that hath been brought  
To the subjection of a holy,  
Though stern and rigorous, melancholy !  
The like authority, with grace  
Of awfulness, is in her face,—  
There hath she fixed it ; yet it seems  
To o'ershadow by no native right  
That face, which cannot lose the gleams,  
Lose utterly the tender gleams,  
Of gentleness and meek delight,  
And loving-kindness ever bright :  
Such is her sovereign mien :—her dress  
(A vest with woollen cincture tied,  
A hood of mountain-wool undyed)  
Is homely,—fashioned to express  
A wandering Pilgrim's humbleness.

And she *hath* wandered, long and far,  
Beneath the light of sun and star ;  
Hath roamed in trouble and in grief,  
Driven forward like a withered leaf,  
Yea like a ship at random blown  
To distant places and unknown.  
But now she dares to seek a haven  
Among her native wilds of Craven ;  
Hath seen again her Father's roof,  
And put her fortitude to proof ;  
The mighty sorrow hath been borne,  
And she is thoroughly forlorn :  
Her soul doth in itself stand fast,  
Sustained by memory of the past

And strength of Reason ; held above  
The infirmities of mortal love ;  
Undaunted, lofty, calm, and stable,  
And awfully impenetrable.

And so—beneath a mouldered tree,  
A self-surviving leafless oak  
By unregarded age from stroke  
Of ravage saved—sate Emily.  
There did she rest, with head reclined,  
Herself most like a stately flower,  
(Such have I seen) whom chance of birth  
Hath separated from its kind,  
To live and die in a shady bower,  
Single on the gladsome earth.

When, with a noise like distant thunder,  
A troop of deer came sweeping by ;  
And, suddenly, behold a wonder !  
For One, among those rushing deer,  
A single One, in mid career  
Hath stopped, and fixed her large full eye  
Upon the Lady Emily ;  
A Doe most beautiful, clear-white,  
A radiant creature, silver-bright !

Thus checked, a little while it stayed ;  
A little thoughtful pause it made ;  
And then advanced with stealth-like pace,  
Drew softly near her, and more near—  
Looked round—but saw no cause for fear ;  
So to her feet the Creature came,  
And laid its head upon her knee,  
And looked into the Lady's face,  
A look of pure benignity,  
And fond unclouded memory.

It is, thought Emily, the same,  
The very Doe of other years!—  
The pleading look the Lady viewed,  
And, by her gushing thoughts subdued,  
She melted into tears—

A flood of tears, that flowed apace,  
Upon the happy Creature's face.

Oh, moment ever blest! O Pair  
Beloved of Heaven, Heaven's chosen care,  
This was for you a precious greeting;  
And may it prove a fruitful meeting!  
Joined are they, and the sylvan Doe  
Can she depart? can she forego  
The Lady, once her playful peer,  
And now her sainted Mistress dear?  
And will not Emily receive  
This lovely chronicler of things  
Long past, delights and sorrowings?  
Lone Sufferer! will not she believe  
The promise in that speaking face;  
And welcome, as a gift of grace,  
The saddest thought the Creature brings?

That day, the first of a re-union  
Which was to teem with high communion,  
That day of balmy April weather,  
They tarried in the wood together.  
And when, ere fall of evening dew,  
She from her sylvan haunt withdrew,  
The White Doe tracked with faithful pace  
The Lady to her dwelling-place;  
That nook where, on paternal ground,  
A habitation she had found,

The Master of whose humble board  
Once owned her Father for his Lord ;  
A hut, by tufted trees defended,  
Where Rylstone brook with Wharf is blended.

When Emily by morning light  
Went forth, the Doe stood there in sight.  
She shrunk :—with one frail shock of pain  
Received and followed by a prayer,  
She saw the Creature once again ;  
Shun will she not, she feels, will bear ;—  
But, wheresoever she looked round,  
All now was trouble-haunted ground ;  
And therefore now she deems it good  
Once more this restless neighbourhood  
To leave.—Unwooded, yet unforbidden,  
The White Doe followed up the vale,  
Up to another cottage, hidden  
In the deep fork of Amerdale ;  
And there may Emily restore  
Herself, in spots unseen before.  
—Why tell of mossy rock, or tree,  
By lurking Dernbrook's pathless side,  
Haunts of a strengthening amity  
That calmed her, cheered, and fortified ?  
For she hath ventured now to read  
Of time, and place, and thought, and deed—  
Endless history that lies  
In her silent Follower's eyes ;  
Who with a power like human reason  
Discerns the favourable season,  
Skilled to approach or to retire,—  
From looks conceiving her desire ;

From look, deportment, voice, or mien,  
That vary to the heart within.  
If she too passionately wreathed  
Her arms, or over-deeply breathed,  
Walked quick or slowly, every mood  
In its degree was understood ;  
Then well may their accord be true,  
And kindest intercourse ensue.  
—Oh ! surely 'twas a gentle rousing  
When she by sudden glimpse espied  
The White Doe on the mountain browsing,  
Or in the meadow wandered wide !  
How pleased, when down the Straggler sank  
Beside her, on some sunny bank !  
How soothed, when in thick bower enclosed,  
They, like a nested pair, reposed !  
Fair Vision ! when it crossed the Maid  
Within some rocky cavern laid,  
The dark cave's portal gliding by,  
White as whitest cloud on high  
Floating through the azure sky.  
—What now is left for pain or fear ?  
That Presence, dearer and more dear,  
While they, side by side, were straying,  
And the shepherd's pipe was playing,  
Did now a very gladness yield  
At morning to the dewy field,  
And with a deeper peace endued  
The hour of moonlight solitude.

With her Companion, in such frame  
Of mind, to Rylstone back she came ;  
And, ranging through the wasted groves,  
Received the memory of old loves,

Undisturbed and undistrest,  
Into a soul which now was blest  
With a soft spring-day of holy,  
Mild, and grateful, melancholy :  
Not sunless gloom or unenlightened,  
But by tender fancies brightened.

When the bells of Rylstone played  
Their sabbath music—' *God us ayde!* '  
That was the sound they seemed to speak ;  
Inscriptive legend which I ween  
May on those holy bells be seen,  
That legend and her Grandsire's name ;  
And oftentimes the Lady meek  
Had in her childhood read the same ;  
Words which she slighted at that day ;  
But now, when such sad change was wrought,  
And of that lonely name she thought—  
The bells of Rylstone seemed to say,  
While she sate listening in the shade,  
With vocal music, ' *God us ayde ;* '  
And all the hills were glad to bear  
Their part in this effectual prayer.

Nor lacked she Reason's firmest power ;  
But with the White Doe at her side  
Up would she climb to Norton Tower,  
And thence look round her far and wide,  
Her fate there measuring ;—all is stilled,—  
The weak One hath subdued her heart ;  
Behold the prophecy fulfilled,  
Fulfilled, and she sustains her part !  
But here her Brother's words have failed ;  
Here hath a milder doom prevailed ;

That she, of him and all bereft,  
Hath yet this faithful Partner left ;  
This one Associate, that disproves  
His words, remains for her, and loves.  
If tears are shed, they do not fall  
For loss of him—for one, or all ;  
Yet, sometimes, sometimes doth she weep  
Moved gently in her soul's soft sleep ;  
A few tears down her cheek descend  
For this her last and living Friend.

Bless, tender Hearts, their mutual lot,  
And bless for both this savage spot ;  
Which Emily doth sacred hold  
For reasons dear and manifold—  
Here hath she, here before her sight,  
Close to the summit of this height,  
The grassy rock-encircled Pound  
In which the Creature first was found.  
So beautiful the timid Thrall  
(A spotless Youngling white as foam)  
Her youngest Brother brought it home ;  
The youngest, then a lusty boy,  
Bore it, or led, to Rylstone-hall  
With heart brimful of pride and joy !

But most to Bolton's sacred Pile,  
On favouring nights, she loved to go ;  
There ranged through cloister, court, and aisle,  
Attended by the soft-paced Doe ;  
Nor feared she in the still moonshine  
To look upon Saint Mary's shrine ;  
Nor on the lonely turf that showed  
Where Francis slept in his last abode.

For that she came ; there oft she sat  
Forlorn, but not disconsolate :  
And, when she from the abyss returned  
Of thought, she neither shrunk nor mourned ;  
Was happy that she lived to greet  
Her mute Companion as it lay  
In love and pity at her feet ;  
How happy in its turn to meet  
The recognition ! the mild glance  
Beamed from that gracious countenance ;  
Communication, like the ray  
Of a new morning, to the nature  
And prospects of the inferior Creature !

A mortal Song we sing, by dower  
Encouraged of celestial power ;  
Power which the viewless Spirit shed  
By whom we were first visited ;  
Whose voice we heard, whose hand and wings  
Swept like a breeze the conscious strings,  
When, left in solitude, erewhile  
We stood before this ruined Pile,  
And, quitting unsubstantial dreams,  
Sang in this Presence kindred themes ;  
Distress and desolation spread  
Through human hearts, and pleasure dead,—  
Dead—but to live again on earth,  
A second and yet nobler birth ;  
Dire overthrow, and yet how high  
The re-ascent in sanctity !  
From fair to fairer ; day by day  
A more divine and loftier way !  
Even such this blessèd Pilgrim trod,  
By sorrow lifted towards her God ;



Uplifted to the purest sky  
Of undisturbed mortality.  
Her own thoughts loved she ; and could bend  
A dear look to her lowly Friend ;  
There stopped ; her thirst was satisfied  
With what this innocent spring supplied :  
Her sanction inwardly she bore,  
And stood apart from human cares :  
But to the world returned no more,  
Although with no unwilling mind  
Help did she give at need, and joined  
The Wharfdale peasants in their prayers.  
At length, thus faintly, faintly tied  
To earth, she was set free, and died.  
Thy soul, exalted Emily,  
Maid of the blasted family,  
Rose to the God from whom it came !  
—In Rylstone Church her mortal frame  
Was buried by her Mother's side.

Most glorious sunset ! and a ray  
Survives—the twilight of this day—  
In that fair Creature whom the fields  
Support, and whom the forest shields ;  
Who, having filled a holy place,  
Partakes, in her degree, Heaven's grace ;  
And bears a memory and a mind  
Raised far above the law of kind ;  
Haunting the spots with lonely cheer  
Which her dear Mistress once held dear :  
Loves most what Emily loved most—  
The enclosure of this church-yard ground ;  
Here wanders like a gliding ghost,  
And every sabbath here is found ;

Comes with the people when the bells  
Are heard among the moorland dells,  
Finds entrance through yon arch, where way  
Lies open on the sabbath-day ;  
Here walks amid the mournful waste  
Of prostrate altars, shrines defaced,  
And floors encumbered with rich show  
Of fret-work imagery laid low ;  
Paces softly, or makes halt,  
By fractured cell, or tomb, or vault ;  
By plate of monumental brass  
Dim-gleaming among weeds and grass,  
And sculptured Forms of Warriors brave :  
But chiefly by that single grave,  
That one sequestered hillock green,  
The pensive visitant is seen.  
There doth the gentle Creature lie  
With those adversities unmoved ;  
Calm spectacle, by earth and sky  
In their benignity approved !  
And aye, methinks, this hoary Pile,  
Subdued by outrage and decay,  
Looks down upon her with a smile,  
A gracious smile, that seems to say—  
“Thou, thou art not a Child of Time,  
But Daughter of the Eternal Prime !”

## NOTES.

---

Page 2.

The following is extracted from the journal of my fellow-traveller, to which, as persons acquainted with my poems will know, I have been obliged on other occasions :—

Dumfries, August, 1803.

‘On our way to the church-yard where Burns is buried, we were accompanied by a bookseller, who showed us the outside of Burns’s house, where he had lived the last three years of his life, and where he died. It has a mean appearance, and is in a bye situation ; the front whitewashed ; dirty about the doors, as most Scotch houses are ; flowering plants in the window. Went to visit his grave ; he lies in a corner of the churchyard, and his second son, Francis Wallace, beside him. There is no stone to mark the spot ; but a hundred guineas have been collected to be expended upon some sort of monument. ‘There,’ said the bookseller, pointing to a pompous monument, ‘lies Mr.’—(I have forgotten the name)—‘a remarkably clever man ; he was an attorney, and scarcely ever lost a cause he undertook. Burns made many a lampoon upon him, and there they rest as you see.’ We looked at Burns’s grave with melancholy and painful reflections, repeating to each other his own poet’s epitaph :—

‘Is there a man, &c.

‘The churchyard is full of grave-stones and expensive monuments, in all sorts of fantastic shapes, obelisk-wise, pillar-wise, &c. When our guide had left us we turned again to Burns’s grave, and afterwards went to his house, wishing to inquire after Mrs. Burns, who was gone to spend some time by the sea-shore with her children. We spoke to the maid-servant at the door, who invited us forward, and we sate down in the parlour. The walls were coloured with a blue wash ; on one side of the fire was a mahogany desk ; opposite the window a clock, which Burns mentions, in one of his letters,

having received as a present. The house was cleanly and neat in the inside, the stairs of stone scoured white, the kitchen on the right side of the passage, the parlour on the left. In the room above the parlour the poet died, and his son, very lately, in the same room. The servant told us she had lived four years with Mrs. Burns, who was now in great sorrow for the death of Wallace. She said that Mrs. B.'s youngest son was now at Christ's Hospital. We were glad to leave Dumfries, where we could think of little but poor Burns, and his moving about on that unpoetic ground. In our road to Brownhill, the next stage, we passed Ellisland, at a little distance on our right—his farm-house. Our pleasure in looking round would have been still greater, if the road had led us nearer the spot.

\* \* \* \* \*

'I cannot take leave of this country which we passed through to-day, without mentioning that we saw the Cumberland mountains within half-a-mile of Ellisland, Burns's house, the last view we had of them. Drayton has prettily described the connexion which this neighbourhood has with ours, when he makes Skiddaw say,—

'Scruffel, from the sky  
That Annandale doth crown, with a most amorous eye  
Salutes me every day, or at my pride looks grim,  
Oft threatening me with clouds, as I oft threaten him.'

'These lines came to my brother's memory, as well as the Cumberland saying,—

'If Skiddaw hath a cap  
Scruffel wots well of that.'

'We talked of Burns, and of the prospect he must have had, perhaps from his own door, of Skiddaw and his companions; indulging ourselves in the fancy that we might have been personally known to each other, and he have looked upon those objects with more pleasure for our sakes.'

Page 60.

'*Jones / as from Calais southward*'

(See Dedication to Descriptive Sketches.)

This excellent Person, one of my earliest and dearest friends, died in the year 1835. We were under-graduates together of the same year, at the same college; and companions in many a delightful ramble through his own romantic Country of North Wales. Much of the latter part of his life he passed in comparative solitude; which I know was often cheered by remembrance of our youthful

adventures, and of the beautiful regions which, at home and abroad, we had visited together. Our long friendship was never subject to a moment's interruption,—and, while revising these volumes for the last time, I have been so often reminded of my loss, with a not unpleasing sadness, that I trust the Reader will excuse this passing mention of a Man who well deserves from me something more than so brief a notice. Let me only add, that during the middle part of his life he resided many years (as Incumbent of the Living) at a Parsonage in Oxfordshire, which is the subject of the 7th of the “Miscellaneous Sonnets,” Part 3.

Page 63. Sonnet VII.

In this and a succeeding Sonnet on the same subject, let me be understood as a Poet availing himself of the situation which the King of Sweden occupied, and of the principles AVOWED IN HIS MANIFESTOS; as laying hold of these advantages for the purpose of embodying moral truths. This remark might, perhaps, as well have been suppressed; for to those who may be in sympathy with the course of these Poems, it will be superfluous; and will, I fear, be thrown away upon that other class, whose besotted admiration of the intoxicated despot hereafter placed in contrast with him, is the most melancholy evidence of degradation in British feeling and intellect which the times have furnished.

Page 77. Sonnet XXVII.

*‘Danger which they fear, and honour which they understand not.’*

Words in Lord Brooke’s Life of Sir P. Sidney.

Page 91.

*‘Zaragoza.’*

In this Sonnet I am under some obligations to one of an Italian author, to which I cannot refer.

Page 105.

The event is thus recorded in the journals of the day:—‘When the Austrians took Hockheim, in one part of the engagement they got to the brow of the hill, whence they had their first view of the Rhine. They instantly halted—not a gun was fired—not a voice

heard : they stood gazing on the river with those feelings which the events of the last fifteen years at once called up. Prince Schwartzenberg rode up to know the cause of this sudden stop ; they then gave three cheers, rushed after the enemy, and drove them into the water.'

Page 120.

*'Thanksgiving Ode.'*

Wholly unworthy of touching upon the momentous subject here treated would that Poet be, before whose eyes the present distresses under which this kingdom labours could interpose a veil sufficiently thick to hide, or even to obscure, the splendour of this great moral triumph. If I have given way to exultation, unchecked by these distresses, it might be sufficient to protect me from a charge of insensibility, should I state my own belief that the sufferings will be transitory. Upon the wisdom of a very large majority of the British nation rested that generosity which poured out the treasures of this country for the deliverance of Europe : and in the same national wisdom, presiding in time of peace over an energy not inferior to that which has been displayed in war, *they* confide, who encourage a firm hope, that the cup of our wealth will be gradually replenished. There will, doubtless, be no few ready to indulge in regrets and repinings ; and to feed a morbid satisfaction, by aggravating these burthens in imagination ; in order that calamity so confidently prophesied, as it has not taken the shape which their sagacity allotted to it, may appear as grievous as possible under another. But the body of the nation will not quarrel with the gain, because it might have been purchased at a less price : and, acknowledging in these sufferings, which they feel to have been in a great degree unavoidable, a consecration of their noble efforts, they will vigorously apply themselves to remedy the evil.

Nor is it at the expense of rational patriotism, or in disregard of sound philosophy, that I have given vent to feelings tending to encourage a martial spirit in the bosoms of my countrymen, at a time when there is a general outcry against the prevalence of these dispositions. The British army, both by its skill and valour in the field, and by the discipline which rendered it, to the inhabitants of the several countries where its operations were carried on, a protection from the violence of their own troops, has performed services that will not allow the language of gratitude and admiration to be suppressed or restrained (whatever be the temper of the public mind) through a scrupulous dread lest the tribute due to the past should prove an injurious incentive for the future. Every man deserving the name of Briton adds his voice to the chorus which extols the exploits of his countrymen, with a consciousness, at times

overpowering the effort, that they transcend all praise.—But this particular sentiment, thus irresistibly excited, is not sufficient. The nation would err grievously, if she suffered the abuse which other states have made of military power to prevent her from perceiving that no people ever was or can be, independent, free, or secure, much less great, in any sane application of the word, without a cultivation of military virtues. Nor let it be overlooked, that the benefits derivable from these sources are placed within the reach of Great Britain, under conditions peculiarly favourable. The same insular position which, by rendering territorial incorporation impossible, utterly precludes the desire of conquest under the most seductive shape it can assume, enables her to rely, for her defence against foreign foes, chiefly upon a species of armed force from which her own liberties have nothing to fear. Such are the privileges of her situation; and, by permitting, they invite her to give way to the courageous instincts of human nature, and to strengthen and refine them by culture.

But some have more than insinuated that a design exists to subvert the civil character of the English people by unconstitutional applications and unnecessary increase of military power. The advisers and abettors of such a design, were it possible that it should exist, would be guilty of the most heinous crime, which, upon this planet, can be committed. Trusting that this apprehension arises from the delusive influences of an honourable jealousy, let me hope that the martial qualities which I venerate will be fostered by adhering to those good old usages which experience has sanctioned; and by availing ourselves of new means of indisputable promise: particularly by applying, in its utmost possible extent, that system of tuition whose master-spring is a habit of gradually enlightened subordination;—by imparting knowledge, civil, moral, and religious, in such measure that the mind, among all classes of the community, may love, admire, and be prepared and accomplished to defend, that country under whose protection its faculties have been unfolded, and its riches acquired;—by just dealing towards all orders of the state, so that, no members of it being trampled upon, courage may everywhere continue to rest immovably upon its ancient English foundation, personal self-respect;—by adequate rewards, and permanent honours, conferred upon the deserving;—by encouraging athletic exercises and manly sports among the peasantry of the country;—and by especial care to provide and support institutions, in which, during a time of peace, a reasonable proportion of the youth of the country may be instructed in military science.

I have only to add, that I should feel little satisfaction in giving to the world these limited attempts to celebrate the virtues of my country, if I did not encourage a hope that a subject, which it has

fallen within my province to treat only in the mass, will by other poets be illustrated in that detail which its importance calls for, and which will allow opportunities to give the merited applause to PERSONS as well as to THINGS.

The ode was published along with other pieces, now interspersed through these volumes.

Page 125.

'Discipline the rule whereof is passion.'

LORD BROOKS.

Page 130. Sonnet I.

If in this Sonnet I should seem to have borne a little too hard upon the personal appearance of the worthy Poissards of Calais, let me take shelter under the authority of my lamented friend, the late Sir George Beaumont. He, a most accurate observer, used to say of them, that their features and countenances seemed to have conformed to those of the creatures they dealt in; at all events the resemblance was striking.

Page 131.

'Brugès.'

This is not the first poetical tribute which in our times has been paid to this beautiful city. Mr. Southey, in the "Poet's Pilgrimage" speaks of it in lines which I cannot deny myself the pleasure of connecting with my own.

'Time hath not wronged her, nor hath ruin sought  
 Rudely her splendid structures to destroy,  
 Save in those recent days, with evil fraught,  
 When mutability, in drunken joy  
 Triumphant, and from all restraint released,  
 Let loose her fierce and many-headed beast.  
 But for the scars in that unhappy rage  
 Inflicted, firm she stands and undecayed;  
 Like our first Sires, a beautiful old age  
 Is hers in venerable years arrayed;  
 And yet, to her, benignant stars may bring,  
 What fate denies to man,—a second spring.  
 When I may read of tilts in days of old,  
 And tourneys graced by Chieftains of renown,  
 Fair dames, grave citizens, and warriors bold,  
 If fancy would pourtray some stately town,  
 Which for such pomp fit theatre should be,  
 Fair Bruges, I shall then remember thee.'



In this city are many vestiges of the splendour of the Burgundian Dukedom, and the long black mantle universally worn by the females is probably a remnant of the old Spanish connection, which, if I do not much deceive myself, is traceable in the grave deportment of its inhabitants. Bruges is comparatively little disturbed by that curious contest, or rather conflict, of Flemish with French propensities in matters of taste, so conspicuous through other parts of Flanders. The hotel to which we drove at Ghent furnished an odd instance. In the passages were paintings and statues, after the antique, of Hebe and Apollo; and in the garden, a little pond, about a yard and a half in diameter, with a weeping willow bending over it, and under the shade of that tree, in the centre of the pond a wooden painted statue of a Dutch or Flemish boor, looking ineffably tender upon his mistress, and embracing her. A living duck, tethered at the feet of the sculptured lovers, alternately tormented a miserable eel and itself with endeavours to escape from its bonds and prison. Had we chanced to espy the hostess of the hotel in this quaint rural retreat, the exhibition would have been complete. She was a true Flemish figure, in the dress of the days of Holbein; her symbol of office, a weighty bunch of keys, pendent from her portly waist. In Brussels, the modern taste in costume, architecture, &c., has got the mastery; in Ghent there is a struggle: but in Bruges old images are still paramount, and an air of monastic life among the quiet goings-on of a thinly-peopled city is inexpressibly soothing; a pensive grace seems to be cast over all, even the very children.—*Extract from Journal.*

Page 136.

*'Where unremitting frosts the rocky Crescent bleach.'*

'Let a wall of rocks be imagined from three to six hundred feet in height, and rising between France and Spain, so as physically to separate the two kingdoms—let us fancy this wall curved like a crescent, with its convexity towards France. Lastly, let us suppose, that in the very middle of the wall, a breach of 300 feet wide has been beaten down by the famous *Roland*, and we may have a good idea of what the mountaineers call the '*BRECHE DE ROLAND*.''  
—*Raymond's Pyrenees.*

Page 139.

*Miserere Domine.'*

See the beautiful Song in Mr. Coleridge's Tragedy, "*THE RE-MORSE*." Why is the harp of Quantock silent?

## Page 139.

*'Not, like his great Compeers, indignantly  
Doth Danube spring to life!'*

Before this quarter of the Black Forest was inhabited, the source of the Danube might have suggested some of those sublime images which Armstrong has so finely described; at present, the contrast is most striking. The Spring appears in a capacious stone Basin in front of a Ducal palace, with a pleasure-ground opposite; then, passing under the pavement, takes the form of a little, clear, bright, black, vigorous rill, barely wide enough to tempt the agility of a child five years old to leap over it,—and entering the garden, it joins, after a course of a few hundred yards, a stream much more considerable than itself. The *copiousness* of the spring at *Doneschingen* must have procured for it the honour of being named the Source of the Danube.

## Page 140.

"The Staub-bach" is a narrow Stream, which, after a long course on the heights, comes to the sharp edge of a somewhat overhanging precipice, overleaps it with a bound, and, after a fall of 930 feet, forms again a rivulet. The vocal powers of these musical Beggars may seem to be exaggerated; but this wild and savage air was utterly unlike any sounds I had ever heard; the notes reached me from a distance, and on what occasion they were sung I could not guess, only they seemed to belong, in some way or other, to the Waterfall—and reminded me of religious services chanted to Streams and Fountains in Pagan times. Mr. Southey has thus accurately characterised the peculiarity of this music: 'While we were at the Waterfall, some half-score peasants, chiefly women and girls, assembled just out of reach of the Spring, and set up—surely, the wildest chorus that ever was heard by human ears,—a song not of articulate sounds, but in which the voice was used as a mere instrument of music, more flexible than any which art could produce,—sweet, powerful, and thrilling beyond description.'—See Notes to "A Tale of Paraguay."

## Page 144.

*'Engelberg.'*

The Convent whose site was pointed out, according to tradition, in this manner, is seated at its base. The architecture of the building is unimpressive, but the situation is worthy of the

honour which the imagination of the mountaineers has conferred upon it.

Page 157.

*'Though searching damp and many an envious flaw  
Have marred this Work;'*

This picture of the Last Supper has not only been grievously injured by time, but the greatest part of it, if not the whole, is said to have been retouched, or painted over again. These niceties may be left to connoisseurs,—I speak of it as I felt. The copy exhibited in London some years ago, and the engraving by Merghen, are both admirable; but in the original is a power which neither of those works has attained, or even approached.

Page 159.

*'Of figures human and divine,'*

The statues ranged round the spire and along the roof of the Cathedral of Milan, have been found fault with by persons whose exclusive taste is unfortunate for themselves. It is true that the same expense and labour, judiciously directed to purposes more strictly architectural, might have much heightened the general effect of the building; for, seen from the ground, the Statues appear diminutive. But the *coup-d'œil*, from the best point of view, which is half way up the spire, must strike an unprejudiced person with admiration; and surely the selection and arrangement of the Figures is exquisitely fitted to support the religion of the country in the imaginations and feelings of the spectator. It was with great pleasure that I saw, during the two ascents which we made, several children, of different ages, tripping up and down the slender spire, and pausing to look around them, with feelings much more animated than could have been derived from these or the finest works of art, if placed within easy reach.—Remember also that you have the Alps on one side, and on the other the Apennines, with the plain of Lombardy between!

Page 168.

*'Still, with those white-robed Shapes—a living stream,  
The glacier pillars join in solemn guise'*

This Procession is a part of the sacramental service performed once a month. In the valley of Engelberg we had the good

fortune to be present at the *Grand Festival* of the Virgin—but the Procession on that day, though consisting of upwards of 1000 persons, assembled from all the branches of the sequestered valley, was much less striking (notwithstanding the sublimity of the surrounding scenery): it wanted both the simplicity of the other and the accompaniment of the Glacier-columns, whose sisterly resemblance to the *moving Figures* gave it a most beautiful and solemn peculiarity.

Page 174. Sonnet xxxv.

Near the town of Boulogne, and overhanging the beach, are the remains of a tower which bears the name of Caligula, who here terminated his western expedition, of which these sea-shells were the boasted spoils. And at no great distance from these ruins, Buonaparte, standing upon a mound of earth, harangued his "Army of England," reminding them of the exploits of Cæsar, and pointing towards the white cliffs, upon which their standards *were to float*. He recommended also a subscription to be raised among the Soldiery to erect on that ground, in memory of the foundation of the "Legion of Honour," a Column—which was not completed at the time we were there.

Page 175.

*'We mark majestic herds of cattle, free  
To ruminate,'*

This is a most grateful sight for an Englishman returning to his native land. Every where one misses in the cultivated grounds abroad, the animated and soothing accompaniment of animals ranging and selecting their own food at will.

Page 177.

*'Far as St. Maurice, from yon eastern Forks,'*

LES FOURCHES, the point at which the two chains of mountains part, that inclose the Valais, which terminates at ST. MAURICE.

Page 177.

————— *'ye that occupy  
Your Council-seats beneath the open sky,  
On Sarnen's Mount,'*

Sarnen, one of the two capitals of the Canton of Underwalden;

the spot here alluded to is close to the town, and is called the Landenberg, from the tyrant of that name, whose château formerly stood there. On the 1st of January, 1308, the great day which the confederated Heroes had chosen for the deliverance of their country, all the castles of the Governors were taken by force or stratagem; and the Tyrants themselves conducted, with their creatures, to the frontiers, after having witnessed the destruction of their strongholds. From that time the Landenberg has been the place where the Legislators of this division of the Canton assemble. The site, which is well described by Ebel, is one of the most beautiful in Switzerland.

Page 178.

*'Calls me to pace her honoured Bridge—'*

The bridges of Lucerne are roofed, and open at the sides, so that the passenger has, at the same time, the benefit of shade, and a view of the magnificent country. The pictures are attached to the rafters; those from Scripture History, on the Cathedral-bridge, amount, according to my notes, to 240. Subjects from the Old Testament face the passenger as he goes towards the Cathedral, and those from the New as he returns. The pictures on these bridges, as well as those in most other parts of Switzerland, are not to be spoken of as works of art; but they are instruments admirably answering the purpose for which they were designed.

Page 186.

*'Although 'tis fair,  
'Twill be another Yarrow.'*

These words were quoted to me from "Yarrow Unvisited," by Sir Walter Scott when I visited him at Abbotsford, a day or two before his departure for Italy: and the affecting condition in which he was when he looked upon Rome from the Janicular Mount, was reported to me by a lady who had the honour of conducting him thither.

Page 191.

*'His sepulchral verse'*

If any English reader should be desirous of knowing how far I am justified in thus describing the epitaphs of Chiabrera, he will find translated specimens of them in the 5th Volume, under the head of "Epitaphs and Elegiac Pieces."

## Page 195.

'*Aquapendente.*'

It would be ungenerous not to advert to the religious movement that, since the composition of these verses in 1837, has made itself felt, more or less strongly, throughout the English Church;—a movement that takes, for its first principle, a devout deference to the voice of Christian antiquity. It is not my office to pass judgment on questions of theological detail; but my own repugnance to the spirit and system of Romanism has been so repeatedly and, I trust, feelingly expressed, that I shall not be suspected of a leaning that way, if I do not join in the grave charge, thrown out, perhaps in the heat of controversy, against the learned and pious men to whose labours I allude. I speak apart from controversy; but, with strong faith in the moral temper which would elevate the present by doing reverence to the past, I would draw cheerful auguries for the English Church from this movement, as likely to restore among us a tone of piety more earnest and real, than that produced by the mere formalities of the understanding, refusing, in a degree, which I cannot but lament, that its own temper and judgment shall be controlled by those of antiquity.

## Page 196.

Within a couple of hours of my arrival at Rome, I saw from Monte Pincio, the Pine tree as described in the Sonnet; and, while expressing admiration at the beauty of its appearance, I was told by an acquaintance of my fellow-traveller, who happened to join us at the moment, that a price had been paid for it by the late Sir G. Beaumont, upon condition that the proprietor should not act upon his known intention of cutting it down.

## Page 209.

'*Camaldoli.*'

This famous sanctuary was the original establishment of Saint Romualdo, (or Rumwald, as our ancestors Saxonised the name) in the 11th century, the ground (campo) being given by Count Maldo. The Camaldolensi, however, have spread wide as a branch of Benedictines, and may therefore be classed among the *gentlemen* of the monastic orders. The society comprehends two orders, monks and hermits; symbolised by their arms, two doves drinking out of the same cup. The monastery in which the monks here reside, is beautifully situated, but a large unattractive edifice, not unlike a factory. The hermitage is placed in a loftier and wilder region of the forest. It comprehends between twenty and thirty distinct residences, each including for its single hermit an inclosed piece

of ground and three very small apartments. There are days of indulgence when the hermit may quit his cell, and when old age arrives, he descends from the mountain and takes his abode among the monks.

My companion had in the year 1831, fallen in with the monk, the subject of these two sonnets, who showed him his abode among the hermits. It is from him that I received the following particulars. He was then about forty years of age, but his appearance was that of an older man. He had been a painter by profession, but on taking orders changed his name from Santi to Raffaello, perhaps with an unconscious reference as well to the great Sanzio d'Urbino as to the archangel. He assured my friend that he had been thirteen years in the hermitage and had never known melancholy or ennui. In the little recess for study and prayer, there was a small collection of books. "I read only," said he, "books of asceticism and mystical theology." On being asked the names of the most famous mystics, he enumerated *Scaramelli*, *San Giovanni della Croce*, *St. Dionysius the Areopagite* (supposing the work which bears his name to be really his), and with peculiar emphasis *Ricardo di San Vittori*. The works of *Saint Theresa* are also in high repute among ascetics. These names may interest some of my readers.

We heard that Raffaello was then living in the convent; my friend sought in vain to renew his acquaintance with him. It was probably a day of seclusion. The reader will perceive that these sonnets were supposed to be written when he was a young man.

Page 210.

*'What aim had they the pair of Monks,'*

In justice to the Benedictines of Camaldoli, by whom strangers are so hospitably entertained, I feel obliged to notice, that I saw among them no other figures at all resembling, in size and complexion, the two monks described in this Sonnet. What was their office, or the motive which brought them to this place of mortification, which they could not have approached without being carried in this or some other way, a feeling of delicacy prevented me from inquiring. An account has before been given of the hermitage they were about to enter. It was visited by us towards the end of the month of May; yet snow was lying thick under the pine-trees, within a few yards of the gate.

Page 211.

*'At Vallombrosa.'*

The name of Milton is pleasingly connected with Vallombrosa in

many ways. The pride with which the monk, without any previous question from me, pointed out his residence, I shall not readily forget. It may be proper here to defend the Poet from a charge which has been brought against him, in respect to the passage in "Paradise Lost," where this place is mentioned. It is said, that he has erred in speaking of the trees there being deciduous, whereas they are, in fact, pines. The fault-finders are themselves mistaken; the *natural* woods of the region of Vallombrosa are deciduous, and spread to a great extent; those near the convent are, indeed, mostly pines; but they are avenues of trees *planted* within a few steps of each other, and thus composing large tracts of wood; plots of which are periodically cut down. The appearance of those narrow avenues, upon steep slopes open to the sky, on account of the height which the trees attain by being *forced* to grow upwards, is often very impressive. My guide, a boy of about fourteen years old, pointed this out to me in several places.

Page 223.

————— 'More high the Dacian force,  
To hoof and finger mailed;'—

Here and infra, see Forsyth.

Page 242.

'The River Duddon.'

A Poet, whose works are not yet known as they deserve to be, thus enters upon his description of the "Ruins of Rome:"

'The rising Sun  
Flames on the ruins in the purer air  
Towering aloft;'

and ends thus—

'The setting Sun displays  
His visible great round, between yon towers,  
As through two shady cliffs.'

Mr. Crowe, in his excellent loco-descriptive Poem, "Lewesdon Hill," is still more expeditious, finishing the whole on a May-morning, before breakfast.

'To-morrow for severer thought, but now  
To breakfast, and keep festival to-day.'

No one believes, or is desired to believe, that those Poems were actually composed within such limits of time; nor was there any



reason why a prose statement should acquaint the reader with the plain fact, to the disturbance of poetic credibility. But, in the present case, I am compelled to mention, that the above series of Sonnets was the growth of many years;—the one which stands the 14th was the first produced; and others were added upon occasional visits to the Stream, or as recollections of the scenes upon its banks awakened a wish to describe them. In this manner I had proceeded insensibly, without perceiving that I was trespassing upon ground pre-occupied, at least as far as intention went, by Mr. Coleridge; who, more than twenty years ago, used to speak of writing a rural Poem, to be entitled “The Brook,” of which he has given a sketch in a recent publication. But a particular subject, cannot, I think, much interfere with a general one; and I have been further kept from encroaching upon any right Mr. C. may still wish to exercise, by the restriction which the frame of the Sonnet imposed upon me, narrowing unavoidably the range of thought, and precluding, though not without its advantages, many graces to which a freer movement of verse would naturally have led.

May I not venture, then, to hope, that, instead of being a hinderance, by anticipation of any part of the subject, these Sonnets may remind Mr. Coleridge of his own more comprehensive design, and induce him to fulfil it?—There is a sympathy in streams,—‘one calleth to another;’ and I would gladly believe, that “The Brook” will, ere long, murmur in concert with “The Duddon.” But, asking pardon for this fancy, I need not scruple to say, that those verses must indeed be ill-fated which can enter upon such pleasant walks of nature, without receiving and giving inspiration. The power of waters over the minds of Poets has been acknowledged from the earliest ages;—through the ‘Flumina amem sylvasque inglorius’ of Virgil, down to the sublime apostrophe to the great rivers of the earth, by Armstrong, and the simple ejaculation of Burns, (chosen, if I recollect right, by Mr. Coleridge, as a motto for his embryo “Brook,”)

‘The Muse nae Poet ever fand her,  
Till by himsel’ he learned to wander,  
Adown some trotting burn’s meander,  
AND NA’ THINK LANG.’

Page 245.

‘There bloomed the strawberry of the wilderness,  
The trembling eyebright showed her sapphire blue,’

These two lines are in a great measure taken from “The Beauties of Spring, a Juvenile Poem,” by the Rev. Joseph Sympson. He

was a native of Cumberland, and was educated in the vale of Grasmere, and at Hawkshead school; his poems are little known, but they contain passages of splendid description; and the versification of his "Vision of Alfred" is harmonious and animated. In describing the motions of the Sylphs, that constitute the strange machinery of his Poem, he uses the following illustrative simile:—

——— ' Glancing from their plumes  
A changeful light the azure vault illumines.  
Less varying hues beneath the Pole adorn  
The streamy glories of the Boreal morn,  
That wavering to and fro their radiance shed  
On Bothnia's gulf with glassy ice o'erspread,  
Where the lone native, as he homeward glides,  
On polished sandals o'er the imprisoned tides,  
And still the balance of his frame preserves,  
Wheeled on alternate foot in lengthening curves,  
Sees at a glance, above him and below,  
Two rival heavens with equal splendour glow.  
Sphered in the centre of the world he seems;  
For all around with soft effulgence gleams;  
Stars, moons, and meteors, ray opposed to ray,  
And solemn midnight pours the blaze of day.'

He was a man of ardent feeling, and his faculties of mind, particularly his memory, were extraordinary. Brief notices of his life ought to find a place in the History of Westmoreland.

#### Page 252-3. Sonnets XVII. & XVIII.

The EAGLE requires a large domain for its support: but several pairs, not many years ago, were constantly resident in this country, building their nests in the steepes of Borrowdale, Wastdale, Ennerdale, and on the eastern side of Helvellyn. Often have I heard anglers speak of the grandeur of their appearance, as they hovered over Red Tarn, in one of the coves of this mountain. The bird frequently returns, but is always destroyed. Not long since, one visited Rydal lake, and remained some hours near its banks: the consternation which it occasioned among the different species of fowl, particularly the herons, was expressed by loud screams. The horse also is naturally afraid of the eagle.—There were several Roman stations among these mountains; the most considerable seems to have been in a meadow at the head of Windermere, established, undoubtedly, as a check over the passes of Kirkstone, Dunmail-raise, and of Hardknot and Wrynose. On the margin of Rydal lake, a coin of Trajan was discovered very lately.—The ROMAN FORT here alluded to, called by the country people "*Hardknot Castle*," is most impressively situated half-way down the hill on the right of the road that descends from Hardknot into Eskdale. It has escaped the notice of most antiquarians, and is but slightly

mentioned by Lysons.—The DRUIDICAL CIRCLE is about half a mile to the left of the road ascending Stone-side from the vale of Duddon : the country people call it “*Sunken Church*.”

The reader who may have been interested in the foregoing Sonnets, (which together may be considered as a Poem,) will not be displeased to find in this place a prose account of the Duddon, extracted from Green’s comprehensive *Guide to the Lakes*, lately published. ‘The road leading from Coniston to Broughton is over high ground, and commands a view of the River Duddon ; which, at high water, is a grand sight, having the beautiful and fertile lands of Lancashire and Cumberland stretching each way from its margin. In this extensive view, the face of nature is displayed in a wonderful variety of hill and dale ; wooded grounds and buildings ; amongst the latter Broughton Tower, seated on the crown of a hill, rising elegantly from the valley, is an object of extraordinary interest. Fertility on each side is gradually diminished, and lost in the superior heights of Blackcomb, in Cumberland, and the high lands between Kirkby and Ulverstone.

‘The road from Broughton to Seathwaite is on the banks of the Duddon, and on its Lancashire side it is of various elevations. The river is an amusing companion, one while brawling and tumbling over rocky precipices, until the agitated water becomes again calm by arriving at a smoother and less precipitous bed, but its course is soon again ruffled, and the current thrown into every variety of foam which the rocky channel of a river can give to water.’—*Vide Green’s Guide to the Lakes*, vol. i. pp. 98—100.

After all, the traveller would be most gratified who should approach this beautiful Stream, neither at its source, as is done in the Sonnets, nor from its termination ; but from Coniston over Walna Scar ; first descending into a little circular valley, a collateral compartment of the long winding vale through which flows the Duddon. This recess, towards the close of September, when the after-grass of the meadows is still of a fresh green, with the leaves of many of the trees faded, but perhaps none fallen, is truly enchanting. At a point elevated enough to show the various objects in the valley, and not so high as to diminish their importance, the stranger will instinctively halt. On the foreground, a little below the most favourable station, a rude foot-bridge is thrown over the bed of the noisy brook foaming by the way-side. Russet and craggy hills, of bold and varied outline, surround the level valley, which is besprinkled with grey rocks plumed with birch trees. A few homesteads are interspersed, in some places peeping out from among the rocks like hermitages, whose site has been chosen for the benefit of sunshine as well as shelter ; in other instances, the dwelling-house, barn, and byre, compose together a cruciform structure, which, with its embowering trees, and the ivy clothing

part of the walls and roof like a fleece, call to mind the remains of an ancient abbey. Time, in most cases, and nature every where, have given a sanctity to the humble works of man, that are scattered over this peaceful retirement. Hence a harmony of tone and colour, a consummation and perfection of beauty, which would have been marred had aim or purpose interfered with the course of convenience, utility, or necessity. This unvitiated region stands in no need of the veil of twilight to soften or disguise its features. As it glistens in the morning sunshine, it would fill the spectator's heart with gladness. Looking from our chosen station, he would feel an impatience to rove among its pathways, to be greeted by the milkmaid, to wander from house to house, exchanging 'good-morrows' as he passed the open doors; but, at evening, when the sun is set, and a pearly light gleams from the western quarter of the sky, with an answering light from the smooth surface of the meadows; when the trees are dusky, but each kind still distinguishable; when the cool air has condensed the blue smoke rising from the cottage chimneys; when the dark mossy stones seem to sleep in the bed of the foaming brook; *then*, he would be unwilling to move forward, not less from a reluctance to relinquish what he beholds, than from an apprehension of disturbing, by his approach, the quietness beneath him. Issuing from the plain of this valley, the brook descends in a rapid torrent passing by the church-yard of Seathwaite. The traveller is thus conducted at once into the midst of the wild and beautiful scenery which gave occasion to the Sonnets from the 14th to the 20th inclusive. From the point where the Seathwaite brook joins the Duddon, is a view upwards, into the pass through which the river makes its way into the plain of Donnerdale. The perpendicular rock on the right bears the ancient British name of THE PEN; the one opposite is called WALLA-BARROW CRAG, a name that occurs in other places to designate rocks of the same character. The *chaotic* aspect of the scene is well marked by the expression of a stranger, who strolled out while dinner was preparing, and at his return, being asked by his host, "What way he had been wandering?" replied, "As far as it is *finished*!"

The bed of the Duddon is here strewn with large fragments of rocks fallen from aloft; which, as Mr. Green truly says, 'are happily adapted to the many-shaped waterfalls,' (or rather waterbreaks, for none of them are high,) 'displayed in the short space of half a mile.' That there is some hazard in frequenting these desolate places, I myself have had proof; for one night an immense mass of rock fell upon the very spot where, with a friend, I had lingered the day before. 'The concussion,' says Mr. Green, speaking of the event, (for he also, in the practice of his art, on that day sat exposed for a still longer time to the same peril,) 'was heard, not without alarm

by the neighbouring shepherds.' But to return to Seathwaite Church-yard : it contains the following inscription :—

'In memory of the Reverend Robert Walker, who died the 25th of June, 1802, in the 93d year of his age, and 67th of his curacy at Seathwaite.

'Also, of Anne his wife, who died the 28th of January, in the 93d year of her age.'

In the parish-register of Seathwaite Chapel, is this notice :

'Buried, June 28th, the Rev. Robert Walker. He was curate of Seathwaite sixty-six years. He was a man singular for his temperance, industry, and integrity.'

This individual is the Pastor alluded to, in the 18th Sonnet, as a worthy compeer of the country parson of Chaucer, &c. In the seventh book of the Excursion, an abstract of his character is given, beginning—

'A Priest abides before whose life such doubts  
Fall to the ground ;—'

and some account of his life, for it is worthy of being recorded, will not be out of place here.

### MEMOIR OF THE REV. ROBERT WALKER.

In the year 1709, Robert Walker was born at Under-crag, in Seathwaite ; he was the youngest of twelve children. His eldest brother, who inherited the small family estate, died at Under-crag, aged ninety-four, being twenty-four years older than the subject of this memoir, who was born of the same mother. Robert was a sickly infant ; and, through his boyhood and youth, continuing to be of delicate frame and tender health, it was deemed best, according to the country phrase, to *breed him a scholar* ; for it was not likely that he would be able to earn a livelihood by bodily labour. At that period few of these dales were furnished with school-houses ; the children being taught to read and write in the chapel ; and in the same consecrated building, where he officiated for so many years both as preacher and schoolmaster, he himself received the rudiments of his education. In his youth he became schoolmaster at Loweswater ; not being called upon, probably, in that situation to teach more than reading, writing, and arithmetic. But, by the assistance of a 'Gentleman' in the neighbourhood, he acquired, at leisure hours, a knowledge of the classics, and became qualified for taking holy orders. Upon his ordination, he had the offer of two curacies : the one, Torver, in the vale of Coniston,—the other, Seathwaite, in his native vale. The value of each was the same, *viz.*, five pounds *per annum* ; but the cure of Seathwaite

having a cottage attached to it, as he wished to marry, he chose it in preference. The young person on whom his affections were fixed, though in the condition of a domestic servant, had given promise, by her serious and modest deportment, and by her virtuous dispositions, that she was worthy to become the helpmate of a man entering upon a plan of life such as he had marked out for himself. By her frugality she had stored up a small sum of money, with which they began housekeeping. In 1735 or 1736, he entered upon his curacy; and, nineteen years afterwards, his situation is thus described, in some letters to be found in the Annual Register for 1760, from which the following is extracted:—

‘To Mr. —.

‘SIR,

‘Coniston, July 26, 1754.

‘I was the other day upon a party of pleasure, about five or six miles from this place, where I met with a very striking object, and of a nature not very common. Going into a clergyman’s house (of whom I had frequently heard), I found him sitting at the head of a long square table, such as is commonly used in this country by the lower class of people, dressed in a coarse blue frock, trimmed with black horn buttons; a checked shirt, a leathern strap about his neck for a stock, a coarse apron, and a pair of great wooden-soled shoes plated with iron to preserve them (what we call clogs in these parts), with a child upon his knee, eating his breakfast; his wife, and the remainder of his children, were some of them employed in waiting upon each other, the rest in teasing and spinning wool, at which trade he is a great proficient; and moreover, when it is made ready for sale, will lay it, by sixteen or thirty-two pounds’ weight, upon his back, and on foot, seven or eight miles, will carry it to the market, even in the depth of winter. I was not much surprised at all this, as you may possibly be, having heard a great deal of it related before. But I must confess myself astonished with the alacrity and the good humour that appeared both in the clergyman and his wife, and more so at the sense and ingenuity of the clergyman himself.’ \* \* \*

Then follows a letter from another person, dated 1755, from which an extract shall be given:—

‘By his frugality and good management, he keeps the wolf from the door, as we say; and if he advances a little in the world, it is owing more to his own care, than to anything else he has to rely upon. I don’t find his inclination is running after further preferment. He is settled among the people, that are happy among themselves; and lives in the greatest unanimity and friendship with them; and, I believe, the minister and people are exceedingly satisfied with each other; and indeed how should they be dissatisfied when they have a person of so much worth and probity

for their pastor? A man who, for his candour and meekness, his sober, chaste, and virtuous conversation, his soundness in principle and practice, is an ornament to his profession, and an honour to the country he is in; and bear with me if I say, the plainness of his dress, the sanctity of his manners, the simplicity of his doctrine, and the vehemence of his expression, have a sort of resemblance to the pure practice of primitive Christianity.'

We will now give his own account of himself, to be found in the same place.

FROM THE REV. ROBERT WALKER.

'SIR,—Yours of the 26th instant was communicated to me by Mr. C——, and I should have returned an immediate answer, but the hand of Providence, then laying heavy upon an amiable pledge of conjugal endearment, hath since taken from me a promising girl, which the disconsolate mother too pensively laments the loss of; though we have yet eight living, all healthful, hopeful children, whose names and ages are as follows:—Zaccheus, aged almost eighteen years; Elizabeth, sixteen years and ten months; Mary, fifteen; Moses, thirteen years and three months; Sarah, ten years and three months; Mabel, eight years and three months; William Tyson, three years and eight months; and Anne Esther, one year and three months; besides Anne, who died two years and six months ago, and was then aged between nine and ten; and Eleanor, who died the 23d inst., January, aged six years and ten months. Zaccheus, the eldest child, is now learning the trade of a tanner, and has two years and a half of his apprenticeship to serve. The annual income of my chapel at present, as near as I can compute it, may amount to about 17*l.*, of which is paid in cash, *viz.*, 5*l.* from the bounty of Queen Anne, and 5*l.* from W. P., Esq., of P——, out of the annual rents, he being lord of the manor, and 3*l.* from the several inhabitants of L——, settled upon the tenements as a rent-charge; the house and gardens I value at 4*l.* yearly, and not worth more; and I believe the surplice fees and voluntary contributions, one year with another, may be worth 3*l.*; but as the inhabitants are few in number, and the fees very low, this last-mentioned sum consists merely in free-will offerings.

'I am situated greatly to my satisfaction with regard to the conduct and behaviour of my auditory, who not only live in the happy ignorance of the follies and vices of the age, but in mutual peace and goodwill with one another, and are seemingly (I hope really too) sincere Christians, and sound members of the established church, not one dissenter of any denomination being amongst them all. I got to the value of 40*l.* for my wife's fortune, but had no real estate of my own, being the youngest son of twelve children, born of obscure parents; and, though my income has been but small,

and my family large, yet, by a providential blessing upon my own diligent endeavours, the kindness of friends, and a cheap country to live in, we have always had the necessaries of life. By what I have written (which is a true and exact account, to the best of my knowledge,) I hope you will not think your favour to me out of the late worthy Dr. Stratford's effects, quite misbestowed, for which I must ever gratefully own myself,

'Sir,

'Your much obliged and most obedient humble servant,

'R. W., Curate of S——.

'To Mr. C., of Lancaster.'

About the time when this letter was written, the Bishop of Chester recommended the scheme of joining the curacy of Ulpha to the contiguous one of Seathwaite, and the nomination was offered to Mr. Walker; but an unexpected difficulty arising, Mr. W., in a letter to the Bishop, (a copy of which, in his own beautiful handwriting, now lies before me,) thus expresses himself. 'If he,' meaning the person in whom the difficulty originated, 'had suggested any such objection before, I should utterly have declined any attempt to the curacy of Ulpha: indeed, I was always apprehensive it might be disagreeable to my auditory at Seathwaite, as they have been always accustomed to double duty, and the inhabitants of Ulpha despair of being able to support a schoolmaster who is not curate there also; which suppressed all thoughts in me of serving them both.' And in a second letter to the Bishop he writes:—

'MY LORD,—I have the favour of yours of the 1st instant, and am exceedingly obliged on account of the Ulpha affair: if that curacy should lapse into your Lordship's hands, I would beg leave rather to decline than embrace it; for the chapels of Seathwaite and Ulpha, annexed together, would be apt to cause a general discontent among the inhabitants of both places; by either thinking themselves slighted, being only served alternately, or neglected in the duty, or attributing it to covetousness in me; all which occasions of murmuring I would willingly avoid.' And in concluding his former letter, he expresses a similar sentiment upon the same occasion, 'desiring, if it be possible, however, as much as in me lieth, to live peaceably with all men.'

The year following, the curacy of Seathwaite was again augmented; and, to effect this augmentation, fifty pounds had been advanced by himself; and, in 1760, lands were purchased with eight hundred pounds. Scanty as was his income, the frequent offer of much better benefices could not tempt Mr. W. to quit a situation where he had been so long happy, with a consciousness of



being useful. Among his papers I find the following copy of a letter, dated 1775, twenty years after his refusal of the curacy of Ulpha, which will show what exertions had been made for one of his sons.

‘MAY IT PLEASE YOUR GRACE,

‘Our remote situation here makes it difficult to get the necessary information for transacting business regularly; such is the reason of my giving your Grace the present trouble.

‘The bearer (my son) is desirous of offering himself candidate for deacon’s orders at your Grace’s ensuing ordination; the first, on the 25th instant, so that his papers could not be transmitted in due time. As he is now fully at age, and I have afforded him education to the utmost of my ability, it would give me great satisfaction (if your Grace would take him, and find him qualified) to have him ordained. His constitution has been tender for some years; he entered the college of Dublin, but his health would not permit him to continue there, or I would have supported him much longer. He has been with me at home above a year, in which time he has gained great strength of body, sufficient, I hope, to enable him for performing the function. Divine Providence, assisted by liberal benefactors, has blest my endeavours, from a small income, to rear a numerous family; and as my time of life renders me now unfit for much future expectancy from this world, I should be glad to see my son settled in a promising way to acquire an honest livelihood for himself. His behaviour, so far in life, has been irreproachable; and I hope he will not degenerate, in principles or practice, from the precepts and pattern of an indulgent parent. Your Grace’s favourable reception of this, from a distant corner of the diocese, and an obscure hand, will excite filial gratitude, and a due use shall be made of the obligation vouchsafed thereby to

‘Your Grace’s very dutiful and most obedient

‘Son and Servant,

‘ROBERT WALKER.’

The same man, who was thus liberal in the education of his numerous family, was even munificent in hospitality as a parish priest. Every Sunday, were served, upon the long table, at which he has been described sitting with a child upon his knee, messes of broth, for the refreshment of those of his congregation who came from a distance, and usually took their seats as parts of his own household. It seems scarcely possible that this custom could have commenced before the augmentation of his cure; and what would to many have been a high price of self-denial, was paid, by the pastor and his family, for this gratification; as the treat could

only be provided by dressing at one time the whole, perhaps, of their weekly allowance of fresh animal food ; consequently, for a succession of days, the table was covered with cold victuals only. His generosity in old age may be still further illustrated by a little circumstance relating to an orphan grandson, then ten years of age, which I find in a copy of a letter to one of his sons ; he requests that half a guinea may be left for 'little Robert's pocket-money,' who was then at school : intrusting it to the care of a lady, who, as he says, 'may sometimes frustrate his squandering it away foolishly,' and promising to send him an equal allowance annually for the same purpose. The conclusion of the same letter is so characteristic, that I cannot forbear to transcribe it. 'We,' meaning his wife and himself, 'are in our wonted state of health, allowing for the hasty strides of old age knocking daily at our door, and threateningly telling us, we are not only mortal, but must expect ere long to take our leave of our ancient cottage, and lie down in our last dormitory. Pray pardon my neglect to answer yours : let us hear sooner from you, to augment the mirth of the Christmas holidays. Wishing you all the pleasures of the approaching season, I am, dear Son, with lasting sincerity, yours affectionately,

'ROBERT WALKER.'

He loved old customs and old usages, and in some instances stuck to them to his own loss ; for, having had a sum of money lodged in the hands of a neighbouring tradesman, when long course of time had raised the rate of interest, and more was offered, he refused to accept it ; an act not difficult to one, who, while he was drawing seventeen pounds a year from his curacy, declined, as we have seen, to add the profits of another small benefice to his own, lest he should be suspected of cupidity. From this vice he was utterly free ; he made no charge for teaching school ; such as could afford to pay, gave him what they pleased. When very young, having kept a diary of his expenses, however trifling, the large amount, at the end of the year, surprised him ; and from that time the rule of his life was to be economical, not avaricious. At his decease he left behind him no less a sum than 2000*l.* ; and such a sense of his various excellencies was prevalent in the country, that the epithet of WONDERFUL is to this day attached to his name.

There is in the above sketch something so extraordinary as to require further *explanatory* details.—And to begin with his industry ; eight hours in each day, during five days in the week, and half of Saturday, except when the labours of husbandry were urgent, he was occupied in teaching. His seat was within the rails of the altar ; the communion table was his desk ; and, like Shennstone's schoolmistress, the master employed himself at the spinning-

wheel, while the children were repeating their lessons by his side. Every evening, after school hours, if not more profitably engaged, he continued the same kind of labour, exchanging, for the benefit of exercise, the small wheel, at which he had sate, for the large one on which wool is spun, the spinner stepping to and fro. Thus, was the wheel constantly in readiness to prevent the waste of a moment's time. Nor was his industry with the pen, when occasion called for it, less eager. Intrusted with extensive management of public and private affairs, he acted, in his rustic neighbourhood, as scrivener, writing out petitions, deeds of conveyance, wills, covenants, &c., with pecuniary gain to himself, and to the great benefit of his employers. These labours (at all times considerable) at one period of the year, viz., between Christmas and Candlemas, when money transactions are settled in this country, were often so intense, that he passed great part of the night, and sometimes whole nights, at his desk. His garden also was tilled by his own hand; he had a right of pasturage upon the mountains for a few sheep and a couple of cows, which required his attendance; with this pastoral occupation, he joined the labours of husbandry upon a small scale, renting two or three acres in addition to his own less than one acre of glebe; and the humblest drudgery which the cultivation of these fields required was performed by himself.

He also assisted his neighbours in haymaking and shearing their flocks, and in the performance of this latter service he was eminently dexterous. They, in their turn, complimented him with the present of a haycock, or a fleece; less as a recompence for this particular service than as a general acknowledgment. The Sabbath was in a strict sense kept holy; the Sunday evenings being devoted to reading the Scripture and family prayer. The principal festivals appointed by the Church were also duly observed; but through every other day in the week, through every week in the year, he was incessantly occupied in work of hand or mind; not allowing a moment for recreation, except upon a Saturday afternoon, when he indulged himself with a Newspaper, or sometimes with a Magazine. The frugality and temperance established in his house, were as admirable as the industry. Nothing to which the name of luxury could be given was there known; in the latter part of his life, indeed, when tea had been brought into almost general use, it was provided for visitors, and for such of his own family as returned occasionally to his roof, and had been accustomed to this refreshment elsewhere; but neither he nor his wife ever partook of it. The raiment worn by his family was comely and decent, but as simple as their diet; the home-spun materials were made up into apparel by their own hands. At the time of the decease of this thrifty pair, their cottage contained a large store of webs of woollen and linen cloth, woven from thread of their own spinning.

And it is remarkable that the pew in the chapel in which the family used to sit, remains neatly lined with woollen cloth spun by the pastor's own hands. It is the only pew in the chapel so distinguished, and I know of no other instance of his conformity to the delicate accommodations of modern times. The fuel of the house, like that of their neighbours, consisted of peat, procured from the mosses by their own labour. The lights by which, in the winter evenings, their work was performed, were of their own manufacture, such as still continue to be used in these cottages; they are made of the pith of rushes dipped in any unctuous substance that the house affords. *White* candles, as tallow candles are here called, were reserved to honour the Christmas festivals, and were perhaps produced upon no other occasions. Once a month, during the proper season, a sheep was drawn from their small mountain flock, and killed for the use of the family; and a cow, towards the close of the year, was salted and dried for winter provision: the hide was tanned to furnish them with shoes.—By these various resources, this venerable clergyman reared a numerous family, not only preserving them, as he affectingly says, 'from wanting the necessities of life;' but affording them an unstinted education, and the means of raising themselves in society. In this they were eminently assisted by the effects of their father's example, his precepts, and injunctions: he was aware that truth-speaking, as a moral virtue, is best secured by inculcating attention to accuracy of report even on trivial occasions; and so rigid were the rules of honesty by which he endeavoured to bring up his family, that if one of them had chanced to find in the lanes or fields anything of the least use or value without being able to ascertain to whom it belonged, he always insisted upon the child's carrying it back to the place from which it had been brought.

No one it might be thought could, as has been described, convert his body into a machine, as it were, of industry for the humblest uses, and keep his thoughts so frequently bent upon secular concerns, without grievous injury to the more precious parts of his nature. How could the powers of intellect thrive, or its graces be displayed, in the midst of circumstances apparently so unfavourable, and where, to the direct cultivation of the mind, so small a portion of time was allotted? But, in this extraordinary man, things in their nature adverse were reconciled. His conversation was remarkable, not only for being chaste and pure, but for the degree in which it was fervent and eloquent; his written style was correct, simple, and animated. Nor did his *affections* suffer more than his intellect; he was tenderly alive to all the duties of his pastoral office: the poor and needy 'he never sent empty away,'—the stranger was fed and refreshed in passing that unfrequented vale—the sick were visited; and the feelings of humanity found further exercise among

the distresses and embarrassments in the worldly estate of his neighbours, with which his talents for business made him acquainted ; and the disinterestedness, impartiality, and uprightness which he maintained in the management of all affairs confided to him, were virtues seldom separated in his own conscience from religious obligation. Nor could such conduct fail to remind those who witnessed it of a spirit nobler than law or custom : they felt convictions which, but for such intercourse, could not have been afforded, that, as in the practice of their pastor, there was no guile, so in his faith there was nothing hollow ; and we are warranted in believing, that upon these occasions, selfishness, obstinacy, and discord would often give way before the breathings of his good-will and saintly integrity. It may be presumed also—while his humble congregation were listening to the moral precepts which he delivered from the pulpit, and to the Christian exhortations that they should love their neighbours as themselves, and do as they would be done unto—that peculiar efficacy was given to the preacher's labours by recollections in the minds of his congregation, that they were called upon to do no more than his own actions were daily setting before their eyes.

The afternoon service in the chapel was less numerously attended than that of the morning, but by a more serious auditory ; the lesson from the New Testament, on those occasions, was accompanied by Burkitt's Commentaries. These lessons he read with impassioned emphasis, frequently drawing tears from his hearers, and leaving a lasting impression upon their minds. His devotional feelings and the powers of his own mind were further exercised, along with those of his family, in perusing the Scriptures : not only on the Sunday evenings, but on every other evening, while the rest of the household were at work, some one of the children, and in her turn the servant, for the sake of practice in reading, or for instruction, read the Bible aloud ; and in this manner the whole was repeatedly gone through. That no common importance was attached to the observance of religious ordinances by his family, appears from the following memorandum by one of his descendants, which I am tempted to insert at length, as it is characteristic, and somewhat curious. 'There is a small chapel in the county palatine of Lancaster, where a certain clergyman has regularly officiated above sixty years, and a few months ago administered the sacrament of the Lord's Supper in the same, to a decent number of devout communicants. After the clergyman had received himself, the first company out of the assembly who approached the altar, and kneeled down to be partakers of the sacred elements, consisted of the parson's wife ; to whom he had been married upwards of sixty years ; one son and his wife ; four daughters, each with her husband ; whose ages, all added together, amount to above

714 years. The several and respective distances from the place of each of their abodes, to the chapel where they all communicated, will measure more than 1000 English miles. Though the narration will appear surprising, it is without doubt a fact that the same persons, exactly four years before, met at the same place, and all joined in performance of the same venerable duty.'

He was indeed most zealously attached to the doctrine and frame of the Established Church. We have seen him congratulating himself that he had no dissenters in his cure of any denomination. Some allowance must be made for the state of opinion when his first religious impressions were received, before the reader will acquit him of bigotry, when I mention, that at the time of the augmentation of the cure, he refused to invest part of the money in the purchase of an estate offered to him upon advantageous terms, because the proprietor was a quaker;—whether from scrupulous apprehension that a blessing would not attend a contract framed for the benefit of the church between persons not in religious sympathy with each other; or, as a seeker of peace, he was afraid of the uncomplying disposition which at one time was too frequently conspicuous in that sect. Of this an instance had fallen under his own notice; for, while he taught school at Loweswater, certain persons of that denomination had refused to pay annual interest due under the title of Church-stock;\* a great hardship upon the incumbent, for the curacy of Loweswater was then scarcely less poor than that of Seathwaite. To what degree this prejudice of his was blameable need not be determined;—certain it is, that he was not only desirous, as he himself says, to live in peace, but in love, with all men. He was placable, and charitable in his judgments; and, however correct in conduct and rigorous to himself, he was ever ready to forgive the trespasses of others, and to soften the censure that was cast upon their frailties.—It would be unpardonable to omit that, in the maintenance of his virtues, he received due support from the partner of his long life. She was equally strict, in attending to her share of their joint cares, nor less diligent in her appropriate occupations. A person who had been some time their servant in the latter part of their lives, concluded the panegyric of her mistress by saying to me, "She was no less excellent than her husband; she was good to the poor; she was good to everything!" He survived for a short time this virtuous companion. When she died, he ordered that her body should be borne to the grave by three of her daughters and one granddaughter; and, when the corpse was lifted from the threshold, he insisted upon lending his aid, and feeling about, for he was then almost

\* Mr. Walker's charity being of that kind which 'seeketh not her own,' he would rather forego his rights than distrain for dues which the parties liable refused, as a point of conscience, to pay.

blind, took hold of a napkin fixed to the coffin ; and, as a bearer of the body, entered the chapel, a few steps from the lowly parsonage.

What a contrast does the life of this obscurely-seated, and, in point of worldly wealth, poorly-repaid Churchman, present to that of a Cardinal Wolsey !

' O 'tis a burthen, Cromwell, 'tis a burthen  
Too heavy for a man who hopes for heaven ! '

We have been dwelling upon images of peace in the moral world, that have brought us again to the quiet enclosure of consecrated ground, in which this venerable pair lie interred. The sounding brook, that rolls close by the church-yard, without disturbing feeling or meditation, is now unfortunately laid bare ; but not long ago it participated, with the chapel, the shade of some stately ash-trees, which will not spring again. While the spectator from this spot is looking round upon the girdle of stony mountains that encompasses the vale,—masses of rock, out of which monuments for all men that ever existed might have been hewn—it would surprise him to be told, as with truth he might be, that the plain blue slab dedicated to the memory of this aged pair is a production of a quarry in North Wales. It was sent as a mark of respect by one of their descendants from the vale of Festiniog, a region almost as beautiful as that in which it now lies !

Upon the Seathwaite Brook, at a small distance from the parsonage, has been erected a mill for spinning yarn ; it is a mean and disagreeable object, though not unimportant to the spectator, as calling to mind the momentous changes wrought by such inventions in the frame of society—changes which have proved especially unfavourable to these mountain solitudes. So much had been effected by those new powers, before the subject of the preceding biographical sketch closed his life, that their operation could not escape his notice, and doubtless excited touching reflections upon the comparatively insignificant results of his own manual industry. But Robert Walker was not a man of times and circumstances : had he lived at a later period, the principle of duty would have produced application as unremitting ; the same energy of character would have been displayed, though in many instances with widely-different effects.

With pleasure I annex, as illustrative and confirmatory of the above account, extracts from a paper in the Christian Remembrancer, October, 1819 : it bears an assumed signature, but is known to be the work of the Rev. Robert Bamford, vicar of Bishopton, in the county of Durham ; a great-grandson of Mr. Walker, whose worth it commemorates, by a record not the less valuable for being written in very early youth.

'His house was a nursery of virtue. All the inmates were industrious, and cleanly, and happy. Sobriety, neatness, quietness, characterised the whole family. No railings, no idleness, no indulgence of passion were permitted. Every child, however young, had its appointed engagements; every hand was busy. Knitting, spinning, reading, writing, mending clothes, making shoes, were by the different children constantly performing. The father himself sitting amongst them, and guiding their thoughts, was engaged in the same occupations. \* \* \*

'He sate up late, and rose early; when the family were at rest, he retired to a little room which he had built on the roof of his house. He had slated it, and fitted it up with shelves for his books, his stock of cloth, wearing apparel, and his utensils. There many a cold winter's night, without fire, while the roof was glazed with ice, did he remain reading or writing till the day dawned. He taught the children in the chapel, for there was no school-house. Yet in that cold, damp place he never had a fire. He used to send the children in parties either to his own fire at home, or make them run up the mountain side. \* \* \*

'It may be further mentioned, that he was a passionate admirer of Nature; she was his mother, and he was a dutiful child. While engaged on the mountains, it was his greatest pleasure to view the rising sun; and in tranquil evenings, as it slid behind the hills, he blessed its departure. He was skilled in fossils and plants; a constant observer of the stars and winds: the atmosphere was his delight. He made many experiments on its nature and properties. In summer he used to gather a multitude of flies and insects, and, by his entertaining description, amuse and instruct his children. They shared all his daily employments, and derived many sentiments of love and benevolence from his observations on the works and productions of nature. Whether they were following him in the field, or surrounding him in school, he took every opportunity of storing their minds with useful information.—Nor was the circle of his influence confined to Seathwaite. Many a distant mother has told her child of Mr. Walker, and begged him to be as good a man. \* \* \*

'Once, when I was very young, I had the pleasure of seeing and hearing that venerable old man in his 90th year, and even then, the calmness, the force, the perspicuity of his sermon, sanctified and adorned by the wisdom of grey hairs, and the authority of virtue, had such an effect upon my mind, that I never see a hoary-headed clergyman, without thinking of Mr. Walker \* \* \*. He allowed no dissenter or methodist to interfere in the instruction of the souls committed to his cure: and so successful were his



exertions, that he had not one dissenter of any denomination whatever in the whole parish.—Though he avoided all religious controversies, yet when age had silvered his head, and virtuous piety had secured to his appearance reverence and silent honour, no one, however determined in his hatred of apostolic descent, could have listened to his discourse on ecclesiastical history and ancient times, without thinking, that one of the beloved apostles had returned to mortality, and in that vale of peace had come to exemplify the beauty of holiness in the life and character of Mr. Walker.

\* \* \* \* \*

‘Until the sickness of his wife, a few months previous to her death, his health and spirits and faculties were unimpaired. But this misfortune gave him such a shock, that his constitution gradually decayed. His senses, except sight, still preserved their powers. He never preached with steadiness after his wife’s death. His voice faltered: he always looked at the seat she had used. He could not pass her tomb without tears. He became, when alone, sad and melancholy, though still among his friends kind and good-humoured. He went to bed about 12 o’clock the night before his death. As his custom was, he went, tottering and leaning upon his daughter’s arm, to examine the heavens, and meditate a few moments in the open air. “How clear the moon shines to-night!” He said these words, sighed, and laid down. At six next morning he was found a corpse. Many a tear, and many a heavy heart, and many a grateful blessing followed him to the grave.’

Having mentioned in this narrative the vale of Loweswater as a place where Mr. Walker taught school, I will add a few memoranda from its parish register, respecting a person apparently of desires as moderate, with whom he must have been intimate during his residence there.

‘Let him that would, ascend the tottering seat  
Of courtly grandeur, and become as great  
As are his mounting wishes; but for me,  
Let sweet repose and rest my portion be.

HENRY FOREST, Curate.’

‘Honour, the idol which the most adore,  
Receives no homage from my knee;  
Content in privacy I value more  
Than all uneasy dignity.’

‘Henry Forest came to Loweswater, 1708, being 25 years of age.’

‘This curacy was twice augmented by Queen Anne’s Bounty. The first payment, with great difficulty, was paid to Mr. John Curwen of London, on the 9th of May, 1724, deposited by me, Henry Forest, Curate of Loweswater. Y<sup>e</sup> said 9th of May, y<sup>e</sup> said

Mr. Curwen went to the office, and saw my name registered there, &c. This, by the Providence of God, came by lot to this poor place.  
Hæc testor H. Forest.'

In another place he records, that the sycamore-trees were planted in the church-yard in 1710.

He died in 1741, having been curate thirty-four years. It is not improbable that H. Forest was the gentleman who assisted Robert Walker in his classical studies at Loweswater.

To this parish register is prefixed a motto, of which the following verses are a part :

'Invigilate viri, tacito nam tempora gressu  
Diffugiunt, nulloque sono convertitur annus;  
Utendum est ætate, cito pede præterit setas.'

Page 264.

'We feel that we are greater than we know.'

'And feel that I am happier than I know.'—

MILTON.

The allusion to the Greek Poet will be obvious to the classical reader.

Page 265.

'The White Doe of Rylstone.'

The Poem of the White Doe of Rylstone is founded on a local tradition, and on the Ballad in Percy's Collection, entitled "The Rising of the North." The tradition is as follows:—'About this time,' not long after the Dissolution, 'a White Doe,' say the aged people of the neighbourhood, 'long continued to make a weekly pilgrimage from Rylstone over the fells of Bolton, and was constantly found in the Abbey Church-yard during divine service; after the close of which she returned home as regularly as the rest of the congregation.'—DR. WHITAKER'S *History of the Deanery of Craven*.—Rylstone was the property and residence of the Nortons, distinguished in that ill-advised and unfortunate Insurrection; which led me to connect with this tradition the principal circumstances of their fate, as recorded in the Ballad.

'Bolton Priory,' says Dr. Whitaker in his excellent book, *The History and Antiquities of the Deanery of Craven*, 'stands upon a beautiful curvature of the Wharf, on a level sufficiently elevated to protect it from inundations, and low enough for every purpose of picturesque effect.

'Opposite to the East window of the Priory Church, the river washes the foot of a rock nearly perpendicular, and of the richest purple, where several of the mineral beds, which break out, instead of maintaining their usual inclination to the horizon, are twisted by some inconceivable process into undulating and spiral lines. To the South all is soft and delicious; the eye reposes upon a few rich pastures, a moderate reach of the river, sufficiently tranquil to form a mirror to the sun, and the bounding hills beyond, neither too near nor too lofty to exclude, even in winter, any portion of his rays.

'But, after all, the glories of Bolton are on the North. Whatever the most fastidious taste could require to constitute a perfect landscape, is not only found here, but in its proper place. In front, and immediately under the eye, is a smooth expanse of park-like enclosure, spotted with native elm, ash, &c. of the finest growth: on the right a skirting oak wood, with jutting points of grey rock; on the left a rising copse. Still forward, are seen the aged groves of Bolton Park, the growth of centuries; and farther yet, the barren and rocky distances of Simon-seat and Barden Fell contrasted with the warmth, fertility, and luxuriant foliage of the valley below.

'About half a mile above Bolton the valley closes, and either side of the Wharf is overhung by solemn woods, from which huge perpendicular masses of grey rock jut out at intervals.

'This sequestered scene was almost inaccessible till of late, that ridings have been cut on both sides of the river, and the most interesting points laid open by judicious thinnings in the woods. Here a tributary stream rushes from a waterfall, and bursts through a woody glen to mingle its waters with the Wharf: there the Wharf itself is nearly lost in a deep cleft in the rock, and next becomes a horned flood enclosing a woody island—sometimes it reposes for a moment, and then resumes its native character, lively, irregular, and impetuous.

'The cleft mentioned above is the tremendous STRID. This chasm, being incapable of receiving the winter floods, has formed on either side a broad strand of naked gritstone full of rock-basins, or 'pots of the Linn,' which bear witness to the restless impetuosity of so many Northern torrents. But, if here Wharf is lost to the eye, it amply repays another sense by its deep and solemn roar, like 'the Voice of the angry Spirit of the Waters,' heard far above and beneath, amidst the silence of the surrounding woods.

'The terminating object of the landscape is the remains of Barden Tower, interesting from their form and situation, and still more so from the recollections which they excite.'

## Page 268.

*'Action is transitory—'*

This and the five lines that follow were either read or recited by me, more than thirty years since, to the late Mr. Hazlitt, who quoted some expressions in them (imperfectly remembered) in a work of his published several years ago.

## Page 269.

*'From Bolton's old monastic Tower'*

It is to be regretted that at the present day Bolton Abbey wants this ornament : but the Poem, according to the imagination of the Poet, is composed in Queen Elizabeth's time. 'Formerly,' says Dr. Whitaker, 'over the Transept was a tower. This is proved not only from the mention of bells at the Dissolution, when they could have had no other place, but from the pointed roof of the choir, which must have terminated westward, in some building of superior height to the ridge.'

## Page 270.

*'A Chapel, like a wild bird's nest,'*

'The Nave of the Church having been reserved at the Dissolution, for the use of the Saxon Cure, is still a parochial Chapel ; and, at this day, is as well kept as the neatest English Cathedral.'

## Page 270.

*'Who sate in the shade of the Prior's Oak !'*

'At a small distance from the great gateway stood the Prior's Oak, which was felled about the year 1720, and sold for 70*l*. According to the price of wood at that time, it could scarcely have contained less than 1400 feet of timber.'

## Page 276.

*'When Lady Aaliza mourned'*

The detail of this tradition may be found in Dr. Whitaker's book, and in a Poem of this Collection, "The Force of Prayer."

## Page 276.

*'Pass, pass who will, yon chantry door;'*

'At the East end of the North aisle of Bolton Priory Church, is a chantry belonging to Bethmesly Hall, and a vault, where, according to tradition, the Claphams' (who inherited this estate, by the female line, from the Mauleverers) 'were interred upright.' John de Clapham, of whom this ferocious act is recorded, was a man of great note in his time: 'he was a vehement partisan of the house of Lancaster, in whom the spirit of his chieftains, the Cliffords, seemed to survive.'

## Page 277.

*'Wha loved the Shepherd Lord to meet'*

In the 2nd Volume of these Poems, will be found one entitled, "Song at the Feast of Brougham Castle, upon the Restoration of Lord Clifford, the Shepherd, to the Estates and Honours of his Ancestors." To that Poem is annexed an account of this personage, chiefly extracted from Burns and Nicholson's History of Cumberland and Westmoreland. It gives me pleasure to add these further particulars concerning him, from Dr. Whitaker, who says he 'retired to the solitude of Barden, where he seems to have enlarged the tower out of a common keeper's lodge, and where he found a retreat equally favourable to taste, to instruction, and to devotion. The narrow limits of his residence show that he had learned to despise the pomp of greatness, and that a small train of servants could suffice him, who had lived to the age of thirty a servant himself. I think this nobleman resided here almost entirely when in Yorkshire, for all his charters which I have seen are dated at Barden.

'His early habits, and the want of those artificial measures of time which even shepherds now possess, had given him a turn for observing the motions of the heavenly bodies; and, having purchased such an apparatus as could then be procured, he amused and informed himself by those pursuits, with the aid of the Canons of Bolton, some of whom are said to have been well versed in what was then known of the science.

'I suspect this nobleman to have been sometimes occupied in a more visionary pursuit, and probably in the same company.

'For, from the family evidences, I have met with two MSS. on the subject of Alchemy, which, from the character, spelling, &c., may almost certainly be referred to the reign of Henry the Seventh. If these were originally deposited with the MSS. of the Cliffords, it might have been for the use of this nobleman. If they were brought